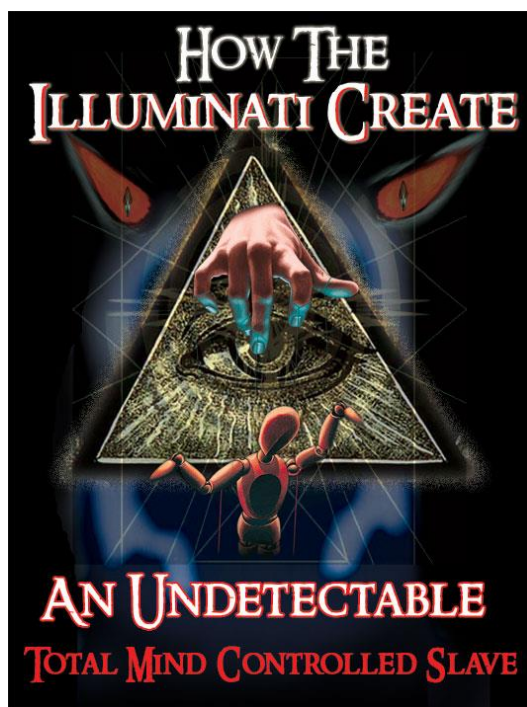


The Illuminati Formula Used to Create an Undetectable Total Mind Controlled Slave

by Cisco Wheeler and Fritz Springmeier



Here is a remarkable and powerful book. Save it. Copy it., Give it to friends and therapists for compassionate work. You now have in your hands the very tools that can deprogram the dream. Once you know this, and you absorb its implications, you can no longer be blind folded. By reading this, you may be helping millions of monarch slaves . These techniques only work by our ignorance of knowing them. Herein, let us apply the Heart to the mind, and awaken a Middle Way, by infiltrating another piece of the cancer of sleep, as All Is God in Action.

Dedication

This book is dedicated to the two million Americans and counting who have been programmed with Monarch-type trauma-based mind control. This book is written to destroy trauma-based mind control before it destroys the human race. It's time for this horrendous secret to end.

Blood, sweat and tears are associated with this book. The blood of the innocent victims of this mind-control cries out in a single unison, along with the pungent sweat of those who have tried to minister help to the shattered humanity left by the sadistic programmers, and the pools of tears shed as this book was written, "How long, O Lord, holy and true, do you not judge and avenge our blood on earth?"

WARNING, READ THIS FIRST BEFORE READING THE BOOK.

IF THERE IS ANY CHANCE you the reader have had mind-control done to you, you must consider the following book to be **DANGEROUS**. If you are consulting a therapist for DID (also known as MPD), it is recommended that you consult your therapist before reading this book. The complications that

could result for those under mind control learning the truth--could be fatal. The co-authors take no responsibility for those who read or misuse this information.

The reader's mind is like a garden. It may not be time to plant the truth in your mind. Perhaps you need some weeding or ground preparation, before the garden of your mind is ready. Perhaps the weather is too stormy to plant the truth.

The blessings that flow from planting the information of this book in your mind, will require the presence of living waters of love. If you do not have love in your heart, this book is not for you. The information contained in this book is the biggest news-story of the 20th century, and still the biggest secret. It will challenge you, shock you, horrify you and hopefully motivate you to redouble your **efforts to humble yourself and seek strength from God.**

The programming procedures which are described in this book are based on research and consultation with deprogrammers, ex-programmers, therapists, counselors and pertinent literature. To the best of our knowledge the statements made in this book are factual, although they may not reflect the latest or currently accepted methodology among each and every faction of the New World Order which carries out Monarch-type programming. This book tends to devote more emphasis to Illuminati programming, which is the highest level of programming.

For individual application in understanding a survivor of Monarch programming, therapists are admonished to use this material with consideration for the Monarch victim's personal case and situation.

The authors disclaim any responsibility for therapeutic work based upon this material.

Fritz Springmeier and Cisco Wheeler have co-authored They Know Not What They Do, An Illustrated Guidebook To Monarch Mind Control. Both Fritz and Cisco bring years of experience in dealing with Monarch programming to bear on the writing of this book. Fritz has researched the Illuminati, while he has worked with victims of its programming. He has authored The Top [13 Illuminati Families](#), and several other books.

Introduction by Fritz

There are many dangers to the human race, some real and some imagined. I believe that the trauma-based mind control which this book exposes is the greatest danger to the human race. It gives evil men the power to carry out any evil deed totally undetected. By the time the astute reader finishes this book, they will be as familiar with how to carry out trauma-based mind-control as some of the programmers. Ancient and more recent secrets will no longer be secrets.

Over the years, I have spent thousands of hours studying the Illuminati, the Intelligence agencies of the world, and the occult world in general. The centerpiece of these organizations is the trauma-based mind control that they carry out. Without the ability to carry out this sophisticated type of mind-control using MPD, drugs, hypnosis and electronics and other control methodologies, these organizations would fail to keep their dark evil deeds secret.

When one of the mind-control programmers of the Church of Scientology, who has left Scientology, was asked about MPD, he said, "It's the name of the game of mind control." Research into this subject will never be complete. This book has tried to give a comprehensive view of how the programming is done.

The basic techniques were developed in German, Scottish, Italian, and English Illuminati families and have been done for centuries. Some report that some of the techniques go back to ancient Egypt and ancient Babylon to the ancient mystery religions. The Nazis are known to have studied ancient Egyptian texts in their mind control research. The records and secrets of the generational Illuminati bloodlines are very-well guarded secrets.

Even when I've learned about the location of secret depositories of some of the Illuminati's secrets in Europe, America, and Asia, their records and secrets are too well-guarded to be examined. The intelligence agencies, such as MI-6 began investigating these mind-control techniques early this century, but their records have been routinely destroyed and tampered with. There are some survivors and professionals who know that the British used programmed trauma-based MPD (DID) agents in W.W. I.

In Jan., 1987, Richard Kluft submitted an article to the American Journal of Clinical Hypnosis about 8 MPD patients who were between 60 and 72 years of age. Traugott Konstantin Oesterreich (1880-1949), who was professor of philosophy at Tübingen University, Germany studied MPD and demonic possession and wrote a classic study of it in 1921 entitled *Possession Demonical & Other*, which was translated into English in 1930. His classic work on this subject provides documented cases which reveal that the basic trauma-based mind-control was going on in Germany, France & Belgium long before the 20th century. Although he is unable to put together all the pieces and the clues for what they are, the reader of this book might enjoy reading the 1930 English translation of his classic work after they finish this book.

Oesterreich's research in early 1900s was the type of research that the Nazi mind-control programmers were very aware of. In 1921, the Germans such as Oesterreich would describe personality switches, by the term "somnambuliform [hypnotic states] possession" or "demonical somnambulism" or what might be called "Besessenheit von Hypnotismus und bösen Geistern."

The ability to study both the spiritual & psychological aspects of mind-control phenomena, is often lacking today. There are exceptions such as Dr. Loreda Fox's book *The Spiritual Dimensions of MPD*. In the 1920s, the Germans also were aware that the human mind has a variety of ego-psycho-physiological states rather than one unified mind, which they termed "Sub jecklose Psychologie" or the psychology of having correlated psychological states rather than the concept of a single ego. The Germans and Italians under the Nazi and Fascist governments began to do serious scientific research into trauma-based mind control.

Under the auspices of the Kaiser Wilhelm Medical Institute in Berlin, Joseph Mengele conducted mind-control research on thousands of twins, and thousands of other hapless victims. Himmler supervised genetic research. The Nazi research records were confiscated by the Allies and are still classified.

A trip can be made from downtown Washington D.C. on a gray-government van which serves as a shuttle to the Suitland Annex where the government's secrets are buried including research papers captured from the Nazi Mind-Control research.

Most of Mengele's concentration camp research is still classified. Much of it dealt with mind control. A researcher can visit the top floor, but underground below the top floor are the real secrets. The real secrets are lying in millions of sheets of classified documents hidden behind blast proof doors. There they have vault after vault, and row after row of top-secret files that only a few privileged persons with security clearances above COSMIC--such as with a "C3" or "MJ" security clearance can visit. Everyone with these high security clearances which I have identified is connected to the Illuminati. Each underground area at Suitland Annex has its own subset of secret access words, known only to the initiated.

Most of the OSS records have been destroyed, a few have been left, the important ones have been misfiled or remade. (This is according to a reliable British intelligent agent.) Also according to reliable inside sources the CIA is working night and day to remake old records, to expunge all the real dirty secrets from their records.

The basement of CIA HQ is known as "the Pit," In the Pit documents are being shredded and burned on a round the clock basis. The large remains of these secrets are sold for landfill. The Illuminati have developed secrecy to a fine art. They train their people in the art of secrecy from the time they are born. Most everything they do, is done orally. They are trained not to write rituals and other things down. There is very little paper trail left by the Illuminati.

The creation of slaves with photographic memories facilitates this secrecy. But this book is not about how they have managed to keep their trauma-based Monarch Mind-Control a secret. They have managed only to keep it a secret to the general public. They have not been able to completely cover-up the millions of wasted lives that their programming has ruined.

For many years, they were able to shut-up and quietly discard their programmed multiples by labeling them Paranoid Schizophrenics. But therapists are now correctly identifying these people as programmed multiples and are not only diagnosing them better but giving them better treatment.

After Candy Jones's husband deprogrammed her enough that she could participate in writing a book exposing some of what had been done to her, the secret was out. (See *The Control of Candy Jones Hypnotism and the CIA* by Donald Bain.) Ever since then, the intelligence agencies and the Illuminati have been carrying out damage control. Their biggest damage control campaign has enlisted the power of Hollywood and the controlled Media. This campaign is known as the False Memory Syndrome campaign, or as those of us who know the facts like to call it "the false memory spin-drome."

The headquarters of the False Memory Spin-drom Foundation is located at 3401 Market St., Suite 130, Philadelphia, PA 19104. Some of the original founders were doctors of the University of Pennsylvania. The inside story about these early FMS doctors of the University of Pennsylvania is that they practiced Satanic Rituals during their work days. What is unusual about this--is that generally satanic rituals are performed at night, but these doctors did their coven work during the day. I know about these men. Now you can see why these men started the FMS! They started it to cover their own sins, because many of them were abusers themselves. In other words many of the EMS people are abusers of trauma-based mind-controlled slaves, or the victims of abuse who are in denial about their own abuse from trauma-based mind-control. Martin T. Orn (the person credited with founding the FMS) had ties to the CIA.

Two members of the EMS advisory board, Ralph Underwager, Ph.D. and theologian, along with Hollida Wakefield, M.A. let the cat out of the bag when they publicly supported pedophilia (that is adults having sex with children). Their support of pedophilia came in an interview with a Dutch magazine *Paidika*, *The Journal of Pedophilia* (Winter, 1993).

Although the False Memory Syndrome Foundation gets upset at any mention that there might be a conspiracy by the perpetrators of mind-control, because conspiracies supposedly don't and can't happen, they want us to believe that all therapists are conspiring together to implant false memories of abuse into their clients, which could not be further from the truth.

Monarch slaves typically run into a great deal of denial by their therapists that anything like this could be happening. The bottom line is that Multiple Personality Disorder (now referred to as Dissociative Identity Disorder) is a recognized bona fide diagnosis. False Memory Syndrome is not a recognized medical or psychological diagnosis and does not appear in the American Psychiatric Association's Diagnostic and Statistical Manual III-R nor the recently released DSM-IV.

Those who followed Fritz's writings have learned about the close working relationship between the Mondavi's and the [Rothschild's](#) (see his article about the Mondavi/Rothschild Napa Valley winery). Guess who got the court precedence which gives the EMS some legal ground to attack therapists? The precedence was supposedly a wife who went to a doctor who told her she had syphilis. The wife assumes she got it from her husband and divorces him. Then she learns she doesn't have syphilis. The husband then sues the doctor. Upon this bizarre case rests the legal precedence for a third party to sue a person who gives advice, such as family members suing a therapist.

Upon this weak precedence, an abusive father who worked for Monday in a winery in California successfully destroyed a legitimate therapist who was trying to save his daughter who was a programmed Monarch victim. Supposedly the therapist had implanted false memories of rape in his daughter, when the record shows that the daughter's mother told the therapist the girl had been raped by the father.

When a valid case of SRA and repressed memories went to trial in Washington state involving a police officer whose family was MPD, Dr. Richard Ofshe of the False Memory Spindrom showed up to cause mischief. And mischief he did work. The case involved the children of a ""Christian"" police officer named Ingram who had satanically ritually abused his family for years. The daughter won in court, but Ofshe of the EMS was not above writing a book full of lies and distortions about the case. Lynn Crook, who was the abused daughter in the case wrote up a paper exposing what EMS person Richard Ofshe did to her, The controlled media is giving full license and great coverage to the EMS people.

Rather than fighting the government for scraps of declassified documents which have had their secrets marked out, and which may even be fake documents manufactured by the CIA, I have decided that there is a much better approach to expose the Monarch Mind Control to the world. If a person could never go to Nepal, he can see pictures of it and believe it exists. If a person can not get into the top secret records of the CIA and Office of Naval Intelligence and MI6, they can be given the exact RECIPE for creating a Monarch slave.

I believe that by giving the step by step recipe, people will see that A. all the ingredients are available, B. it is possible to combine the ingredients, C. all it takes is the motive to do it, and that motive is self-evident. We'll even provide some of the names and places as we go along.

This book will provide the step-by-step recipe for making a Monarch Mind-Controlled slave, It is a trauma-based mind control which programs multiple personalities using every known technique of mind-control. Every type of mind-control technique has been combined into a group package which makes the total package almost impossible to break. It is this ability to synthesize all these methods into a group package which is so powerful.

Edward Hunter, author of Brainwashing In Red China, testified in 1958 before a U.S. Congressional House Committee on Un-American Activities:

"Since man began, he has tried to influence other men or women to his way of thinking. There have always been these forms of pressure to change attitudes. We discovered in the past thirty years, a technique to influence, by clinical, hospital procedures, the thinking processes of human beings. Brainwashing is formed out of a set of different elements ... hunger, fatigue, tenseness, threats, violence, and in more intense cases...drugs and hypnotism. No one of these elements alone can be regarded as brain washing, any more than an apple can be called apple pie. Other ingredients have to be added, and a cooking process gone through. So it is with brainwashing..."

Hunter said brainwashing was a Red Chinese threat. He said that the Chinese were the ones using these tactics. In reality, this mind control was being done in the U.S. and Hunter was a pawn to help justify the criminal activities of the programmers should they ever be found out behind their cover of "National security."

The handlers of mind-controlled slaves carry around a black or grey 3 ring notebook or a lap top computer with the access codes and triggers. Some of the programmers and handlers have this all memorized. The deepest parts, core/gems/executive committee, false trinity etc. are charted in esoteric language such as Enochian, Hebrew (which is considered magical), and Druid symbols.

I have never gotten the opportunity to look at one of these, although a number of the slaves who I've talked with have while they were being programmed. These notebooks have color-coded graphs showing the arrangement of alters, the structure of the system, the training of the alters, the history of the alters and other details. All the primary tortures carried out on a slave are coded using dates/no.s so that the memories can be pulled up by the programmers.

There is a standard set of hand signals, gestures, and codes that allow a handler to work with someone else's slave, but the accepted code among the handlers is to leave another man's slave alone. As one leading psychiatrist put it, "Different ideologies use the same methodologies of mind control."

The Illuminati have secretly put in base programming that allows them ultimate control over many of the other groups' slaves. This will be described within this book.

For both the ease of reading and the ease of writing, I have dispensed with most footnotes. To provide my sources would double the size of the book, and many of them are confidential. (In the past, when I have attempted crediting information, some people have gotten bruised feelings for having been passed over or for being named. When information comes in from several sources, it becomes difficult to pass out credit.) I have made conservative judgment calls about what material I could use.

Most of this information has been verified by several reliable sources. Confidential eyewitnesses are often the only source, when there is such a powerful conspiracy to keep this vast NWO mind control secret. Paper trails were not left or are not available. Programmed slaves who have worked for the military as mind-controlled slaves have witnessed their files expunged and sanitized.

The New World Order in 1981 made training films for their novice programmers. Monarch slave Cathy O'Brien was used to make both the film "How to Divide a Personality" and "How To Create a Sex Slave." Two Huntsville porn photographers were used to help NASA and the NWO create these training films. Undoubtedly, other porn training films exist too. In other words, there is film evidence of the Monarch Total Mind-control but these porn films are kept in very secure sites.

During the last few years, I have visited with ex-programmers, I have visited with hundreds of victims of the Monarch type programming. I have gone to programming sites, I have visited with therapists who work with the victims of this mind-control, and I have met several of the programmers of the CIA/Illuminati face to face in the adventures of trying to save people from their programming.

I hope that God gives me the strength and the opportunity to get the information I have learned out to the world in general. When this information gets out, hopefully it will help lift some of the secrecy of the Monarch Programming.

The Monarch Programming is a foundation rock of the [New World Order](#) that when pulled up, will reveal the most evil two-legged bugs and slimy critters. When their rock is lifted, they will have to scurry to hide. Because the authors know what the programmers do, they must honestly record several areas of programming that will be controversial. The programmers are very much into [demonology](#). Before therapists close their minds to this subject, the authors would like to point out, that they personally know of cases where Monarch slaves whose Christian personalities & other alters didn't believe in demonology were talked into participating in real deliverance, and the slaves discovered much to their surprise that work they had unsuccessfully tried to do for years with their therapist was accomplished in a day or two.

Some prestigious researchers have decided the subconscious doesn't exist because they can't find it--its mysterious. To the man in the street the concept "subconscious" is as mysterious as the concept "demon".

Both have been the objects of intense research by U.S./Brit./Ger. Intelligence groups. In fact, many of the concepts in this book have been purposely obscured by the Illuminati's control over the media and universities. These obscured concepts include M.P.D. (DID), recovered memories, hypnosis, demonic possession, aliens, mind-control, the subconscious, a conspiracy to bring in a NWO, truth, etc. The smokescreens of controversy will continue; but those who love the truth, if they seek it, will realize the importance of this book.

It's on public record that MK ULTRA, the mind control research which CIA director Admiral Stansfield Turner admitted to in 1977 spent millions of dollars studying Voodoo, witchcraft, and psychics. On August 3, 1977, at a Senate hearing the then CIA director Admiral Stansfield Turner disclosed that the CIA had been conducting mind control on countless numbers of unsuspecting victims for years, without their knowledge or consent. These CIA mind-control operations were carried out with the participation of a least 185 scientists and at least 80 American institutions, including prisons, pharmaceutical companies, hospitals, and 44 medical colleges & universities. Many of America's most

prestigious institutes of medical research, had cooperated with the CIA. as well as numerous big name corporations.

Casey admitted that day that the CIA did mind-control consisting of drugs, hypnosis & electro-shock. A few of the victims of the Monarch Project were even awarded financial compensation for their misery.

But what was admitted was admitted in the spirit of covering up the extent of the full truth. The compensation was actually hush money, because victims were given "gag orders" by judges not to talk about what had happened to them.

FOR CHRISTIAN DEPROGRAMMERS

It's been a disaster for Monarch victims that so many ministers have ignored those words of their Scripture, "For we are not ignorant of the devil's devices." 2 COR 2:11

This book is a must for those ministers who seriously believe "Having therefore these promises, dearly beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all filthiness of the flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God." 2 COR 7:1. In 2 TIM 2: 19-21, believers who "nameth the name of Christ" are asked to purge themselves of their uncleanness (unclean spirits).

There are many top notch Christians in the churches today who are under mind-control, incl. many of the Christian leadership. Ignorance is not godliness. One of the character traits of God is that He is all-knowing. WHO says it is godly to be ignorant? The prophet Daniel said God "reveals the deep and secret things." (Dan. 2:22a) Jesus' advice to his disciples was in effect to "Be wise as serpents, and gentle as a lamb". This advice certainly applies in helping the victims of trauma-based mind-control. Paul in his letter to the Thessalonians (1 Thes 5:14) says that in effect that different people need different counseling, but they all need to be treated with patience.

The first step in suggesting a cure is to find out what happened. That is what this book is about. This book is about how the Occult Network creates the problem that therapists and a few ministers try to deal with. But the keys to open doors to healthy solutions for the victims of trauma-based total mind control will reveal themselves in this book for the reader as this book reveals the nitty-gritty of how the total mind-control happens.

Satanic ritual abuse has a history that is almost as old as history itself. Good King Hezekiah was a victim as a child of SRA. (2 Chr. 29) who got free. Moses confronted the satanic magic of Pharaoh's magicians who could create live snakes from sticks. The Apostle Paul had to deal with Simon Magus, a leader of what is now known as Satanism. Solomon, one of the greatest men of faith, backslide and became one of the greatest Satanists of all history. We have "no fellowship with unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove them" (as per EPH 5:11).

While we have no fellowship with evil, the mind-control programmers are counting on us being so ignorant of their devices that they can hide their control devices behind perversion & filth that many people shy away from. We must be strong enough to face evil and not shy away from it.

The victims of mind-control must look evil in the face & not look away to gain their freedom. We, who want to help them, must be courageous & strong enough to do this too.

This book is written for that divine goal "till we all come in the unity of the faith, and of the knowledge of the Son of God, unto a perfect man, unto the measure of the stature of the fullness of Christ." Eph. 4:13 If the body of Christ is to attain fullness, we need this book to weed out the hidden terrible cancer that is consuming the body from within.

This book is written for ministers, secular and Christian therapists, and truth lovers of all kinds. If you love the truth this book is for you. If you see something good in the human race so that our species should be preserved as well as the spotted owl and the sand flea, then this book is for you. IF YOU LOVE THE TRUTH, this BOOK is for YOU.

Glossary of How Basic Terms are Used In This Book

For those readers who are not familiar with these basic terms let us introduce you to the definitions under which this book uses them.

Alter--Our usage is trying to follow the programmers usage of this word. A dissociated part of the mind which has a separate identity and is given cue codes by the mind-control programmers to trigger that dissociated part of the mind to come to the front of the mind. The alter's identity may be a gem, rock, a tape recorder, a poodle, a white kitten, a dove, a horse, or even think of itself as a person or a demon. It all depends on its programming. An alter is different from an alter fragment in that the alter fragment is a dissociated part of the mind which serves only a single purpose.

The programmers will give an alter a history, and insure that shadow alters will provide a full range of accessible emotions. Sometimes the distinctions between alters and alter fragments is vague, but examples from the two ends of the spectrum are easy to tell apart. We use the word alter in this book to conform to what the programmers' charts are encoding as alters. A typical main Mengele-created grid would be a grid of 13 x 13 principal A-coded alters, which is 169 principle alter personalities.

In Illuminati systems, ceremonial "alters will consist of 3 alters placed on a spinning pedestal together into triad goddesses or gods. That means that an A-coded alter on some levels is actually 3 alters spinning together, which must be locked in place to communicate with, and then rotated to communicate to the other two.

Beta--This is the second Greek letter, and it represents the sexual models and sexual alters that the Programmers are creating. The primitive part of the brain is involved in this type of programming. An early sexual abuse event will be used to anchor this programming. These sexual slaves will develop sexual abilities that are far beyond what the public is aware is even possible. They also receive the worst kind of abuse far beyond what most people's imagination can picture. Beta alters generally see themselves as cats.

Councils (Illuminati)--The Illuminati has frequent meetings. Some of these meetings are organized to appear "acephalous" and "accidental" in their meetings, when in reality they are structured and planned. One group, MJ-12 has gone by the following names: the Group, the Special Study Group, the Wise Men, the Operations Coordinating Board (OCB), 5412 Committee, 303 Committee, 40 Committee, PI-40 Committee, and Policy Planning Group (PCG). Some of the formal policy and ritual groups have names that all Illuminati members who have gotten high enough to learn, will recognize:

The Council of 3, Council of 5, Council of 7, Council of 9, The Grand Druid Council, The [Committee of 300](#), and the Committee of 500 (known as Fortune 500). Many of the meetings are conclaves without formal names. The Grand Druid Council is not something fictional, but an actual body of people who formally meet and whose membership, we have been trying to keep track of. The groups which make decisions to control this planet are networked together. Each decision has its own origin and route that it takes.

Delta--This is a Greek letter shaped like a triangle which symbolizes change in calculus. It has become a favorite word to use in naming things for the occult elite. Delta teams are 4 person assassination teams which usually are secret teams. Delta Forces is an elite unit that operates under the Joint chiefs of staff that is made up of highly trained total mind-controlled slaves. Delta models are slaves whose sole purpose is assassination. Delta alters are alters within an Illuminati alter system which are programmed to be assassins. These alters are often some of the deepest in a system and in a Genie bottle or with Umbrella programming.

Deliverance ministry-(This book is about HOW the mind-control is done, it is not a textbook on solutions.) The use of the term deliverance ministry in this book can-notates any person(s) who via faith in God is able to pray for divine help in a fashion that a victim is helped from demonic activity. A deliverance ministry is a natural outgrowth of a life in harmony and fellowship with God. However, this is not to be confused with Exorcism of the traditional Catholic or witchcraft nature in which certain spells and incantations are used in a prescribed method. "Deliverance" can-notates divinely inspired

faith, exorcism involves ritual. A deliverance ministry might perhaps teach a person about forgiveness, or how they can renounce an oath, or how to apply Jesus Christ's atoning blood to their life. In this fashion, the person finds deliverance through biblical spiritual principles rather than the efficacy of some ritual or hocus pocus spell. This book is in no way meant as a blanket endorsement of every spiritual warfare tactic. If anything, this book suggests that ministers learn more about mind-control, as well as grow stronger in their walk with God.

Illuminati--The Illuminati are [13 elite bloodlines](#) which have maneuvered themselves into control over this planet. They lead double lives, one for society and a hidden one which is based on a gnostic luciferian philosophy which consists of lots of blood rituals.

Monarch Programming--This was a specific Project carried out by secret elements of the U.S. government and intelligence groups. There were, according to someone a few years ago who had access to the computer(s) which contains all the names of active monitored human slaves, 40,000 actively monitored Monarch slaves. However, this book uses the term generically to include all victims who have suffered this type of trauma-based mind-control. In the same way, that a brand name like "Hyster" is used to describe all lifts--when we use the term we use it in its broadest sense. This is the only way it can be used and technically correct, because as of this date, the authors have not seen who is on the active Monarch Program list of slaves.

System-- This term is used in several ways. It is frequently used to refer to a victim of total mind control because the victim consists of alters, programming, implant(s), internal computers, and numerous dissociative states which function together as a system. The word is also used in this book to refer to the body's functional physiological units, such as the respiratory system. The word is also infrequently used to denote the established social-economic-political system controlling the world, also known insiders as the Network. Other standard meaning may also occasionally be used for the word.

Multiple Personality/Multiple personalities or MPD

Dissociative Identity Disorder or DID is the situation where different dissociative parts of a single brain view themselves as separate persons. The DSM-III-R definition of MPD is the guideline for determining MPD for this book.

New World Order-- The New World Order is the global design for a One-World-Government One-World-Dictator and its constituents. Insiders call themselves the "network" and "the neighborhood".

Satanic Ritual Abuse (SRA)--This is used to represent all categories of ritual abuse which would be inspired by the desire to rob, kill, or destroy something worthwhile in a person, especially their freedom of thought. Many groups carrying out SRA do not mention Satan by that name. They may make Pacts to Baphomet, and call upon Rex Mundi, or Belair, or Lucifer, or the Father of Light, God, or Kali or even "Jesus" or "Jesus Christ". SRA is not a value judgment by the authors against some group, the victims themselves on some level know that he or she is being abused.

Switching--This is when one part (fragment) of the mind takes over from another, or in simple terms, this is when one alter personality (or alter fragment) takes the body from the alter which is holding the body. Switching can occur via the Programmers' codes for calling up alters, or by external or internal stimuli that trigger an alter to come out. Switching will usually cause at least a flicker of the eyes, and for outside observers, who know the different personalities, they will observe another personality take the body.

Chapter 1

Science No. 1.

The Selection and Preparation of The Victim

A. Selection Based on Genetics and Dissociative Abilities

B. Availability

C. Mental and Physical Features

One of the primary reasons that the Monarch mind-control programming was named Monarch programming was because of the Monarch butterfly. The Monarch butterfly learns where it was born (its roots) and it passes this knowledge via genetics on to its offspring (from generation to generation). This was one of the key animals that tipped scientists off, that knowledge can be passed genetically.

The Monarch program is based upon Illuminati and Nazi goals to create a Master race in part through genetics. If knowledge can be passed genetically (which it is), then it is important that parents be found that can pass the correct knowledge onto those victims selected for the Monarch mind-control.

The primary important factor for the trauma-based mind-control is the ability to disassociate. It was discovered that this ability is passed genetically from generation to generation. American Indian tribes (who had traumatic ritual dances and who would wait motionless for hours when hunting), children of Fakirs in India (who would sleep on a bed of nails or walk on hot coals), children of Yogis (those skilled in Yoga, who would have total control over their body in trance), Tibetan Buddhists, children of Vodoun, Bizango and other groups have a good ability to disassociate.

The children of multigenerational abuse are also good at dissociation. The Illuminati families and European occultists went to India, and Tibet to study occultism and eastern philosophy. These Europeans learned yoga, tantric yoga, meditations, and trances and other methods to disassociate. These skills are passed on to their children via genetics. A test is run when the children are about 18 months old to determine if they can dissociate enough to be selected for programming or not.

Mind-controlled slaves are created for different purposes, hierarchy or non-hierarchy purposes. The Illuminati create mind-controlled slaves who are to function within the Illuminati hierarchy. These slaves will usually have their genealogies hidden, and will be created to have excellent cover lives to insure that they are not detected. They will be given multifunctional programming, and will usually be used to help program other slaves. The abuse will not be as physically visible as it will be on the bodies of slaves who are not born to be part of the Illuminati elite.

Members of Moriah's (Moriah = the Illuminati) LUCIFERIAN elite will have undergone as much trauma as other slaves, however the torture scars and the control are better concealed. These children will often receive lavish experiences as well as talks to convince them that they are part of the elite. (By the way, body scars will show up better under black light, that is the same black light as used in clubs).

The Illuminati and other organizations have also programmed individuals who are simply expendable. These are sex slaves who are used up and killed very early in life, one-time use saboteurs, breeders, soldiers, drug couriers and so forth. The bodies of these people will often show visible torture scars. The expendable are the children of parents who were blackmailed into turning their children over to the CIA. This is all hidden by the power of the National Security Act. These are children, who have been sold by pedophile fathers, or pornographic parents. The programmers/masters program them with the expectation that they will be "thrown from the freedom train" when they get to age 30. (Freedom Train is the code word for the Monarch trauma-based mind-control. To be thrown from the Freedom Train means to be killed).

The CIA and the Illuminati are skilled at blackmailing parents to give up their children. They would watch the mail for porn. Pedophile and murderers who abuse their children are warned that they will go to prison for long lengths of time if they do not cooperate by selling their children into mind-controlled slavery. In return for the parent's cooperation, they provide rich financial rewards to the parent(s). It's clearly a case of "if you don't cooperate you lose in life big time, if you do cooperate you win big time."

Ministers are often set up with Betas (a sexual model) who then blackmail them. The ministers do not want to lose their status and profession via scandals, so they agree to turn their children over when young to the CIA to work with. The Illuminati like to blackmail these ministers when they are finished with their Seminary schooling and committed to the ministry at about 33 years of age. The idea of having nothing to fall back on after they have committed their entire life to one profession is too much for these weak willed men, and they buckle under the threats. If they don't buckle under, the resulting consequences will remove them from ministry.

The type of father who is most preferred by the Programmers to offer up their children for programming is the pedophile. If a father will abuse his own little baby girl, then the Programmers know that the man has no conscience. This father's involvement in criminal activity (and thereby his vulnerability) can be continually increased. They want men who they believe will not develop any qualms later on in life about what they have done. A man, who waits until his daughter is a teenager to molest her, is usually esteemed to have too much conscience for the programmers.

A big distinction must be made between hierarchy Monarch slaves, and non-hierarchy Monarch slaves. The reason there is such a big distinction is that they are not programmed the same way. Since this book is giving the recipe for how to create a Monarch slave, we will have to cover the distinction between slaves within the Illuminati and those slaves who function outside of the Illuminati hierarchy. It is important to stress that the label "Monarch" is used in this book in a generic sense for the modern trauma-based total mind-control that is taking place. Whether an Illuminati mind-controlled slave is technically in the Monarch records or out of the actual Monarch Program data files kept on computer is merely a technicality.

In my (Fritz's) other writings, I explain about how the Illuminati created the CIA. I know that some of its directors were members of the Illuminati and I strongly suspect that the other CIA directors were probably full-fledged members too. The two organizations need each other. If the CIA didn't have the international backing of the movers and shakers of the world, it would have been exposed and done away with. Likewise, the Illuminati, because it is so secret, needs organizations through which it can work. The CIA is a front for the Illuminati, and the CIA in turn sets up fronts.

Some of those fronts, are elaborate well-staffed, well-equipped programming sites, (such as many of the state mental hospitals, McGill Psychiatric Training Network consisting of 8 Montreal hospitals esp. St. Mary's, NASA in Huntsville, AL; the Presideo, CA; and NOTS at China Lake, CA, to name a few. For a more complete list see Appendix B.) The Illuminati couldn't do it alone without its fronts.

Satanists within the Network & the CIA took over Boy's Town, NE in the early 1950s, & used that famous orphanage for a constant supply of boys for programming. Boy's Town is perhaps the most famous, but there are whole long list of others.

When the Monarch Programming started, the top men were Illuminati. Originally, Joseph Mengele was the lead programmer. He had already achieved the rank of Grand Master (later Ipssimus) within the Illuminati. He had become skilled in music, in Kabbalistic Magic, in dancing, in abortions, and in torture (by the way, Mengele had a sadistic

mother) and programming children. Many of the concentration camp children that Mengele programmed still survive and still love him to this day as "Daddy".

Mengele disappeared from Auschwitz in Jan. 1945, several months before the final chaos began in the Third Reich. He disappeared so the Illuminati could smuggle him to the U.S., so that his exceptional knowledge of programming--honed and fine tuned on thousands of concentration camp child victims could be put to use on a grand scale in the U.S. He traveled worldwide but especially in western U.S. doing his programming accompanied by his pair of two black servants.

American Monarch survivors remember his spotless German uniform, his shiny boots which he wore during programming, his thick German accent, his handsome features, his cleft chin, the space in his front teeth, the way he would jab with his thumb while programming, as if he were still saying "links, rechts" to lines of Jews coming into the concentration camps.

The reason Mengele was so excited to do the selection process of inmates coming into Auschwitz was that he was choosing inmates for his numerous mind-control trauma experiments. He was especially anxious to get identical twins, because his genetic research related to mind control needed persons of identical genetic makeup.

Traditionally, the Illuminati had been having their children inspected by a woman with the rank of Grande Mother. She would determine the fitness of the children and then present them for a formal acceptance ceremony at age 3 to the Grande Druid Council. This procedure didn't change when Mengele came over--the programming just jumped from being an occult science to one that had full access to the Medical, Psychiatric, Judicial, Scientific and Governmental sectors via the power of the National Security Act and the Intelligence agencies.

The Illuminati's programming of multiples prior to Mengele's arrival were simplistic, compared to the sophisticated techniques engineered by the Nazi Germans (whose Mind Control research included some non-German nationals such as some Italians).

Just as a victim who is killed by an 18th century musket is just as much victimized as someone killed by an M-16, so a victim of the pre-1946 programming was just as victimized as those programmed with more sophisticated techniques. For the Illuminati, the child's programming is planned by the Circle (another name for their organization) before it is born.

From the Illuminati's perspective their plans involve generational spirits and positions within the hierarchy. The child is conceived according to their rituals, and the steps that that child will go through follows a well-thought out detailed regimen for programming it. In contrast, the children from foster homes, or pedophiles do not receive the same regimen.

Hierarchy slaves will in turn be used to program and train other hierarchy children, while CIA slaves and Mafia slaves and KKK slaves etc. will be discarded. This is why a Presidential Model is "thrown from the Freedom Train [the name of the Monarch Program in the Underworld]".

Women and men in the Illuminati will continue to help with the programming their entire lives.

The Illuminati is programming such vast numbers of children, they need everyone of their able members to help. Moriah's total membership worldwide numbers in the millions. The Illuminati regimen for their children is far more controlling than the CIA's

programming. Not everyone in the Illuminati gets their mind-split and becomes a programmed multiple. However, everyone does get some type of mind-control.

Those who have been spared multiplicity still must participate in a two-week intense mind-control session that might be compared to the Army's Ranger school. Those who participate in this have learned obedience. Those who haven't learned obedience, are forced into ritual gladiator type duels or other punishments to eliminate them.

Finally, a traitor's death as pictured on one of the Tarot cards is waiting. Sharon Tate was left hanging in the No. 12 Tarot Card's "hangman position" from the house rafters.

The best therapists will quietly admit that traditional therapy is inadequate. Unless God intervenes, people who are born into the Illuminati don't escape it while alive. This book isn't a mere exercise of academic thinking, but is written with the assurance that freedom is possible, there are viable answers.

Some children live in foster homes, or with adopted parents, or in orphanages, or with caretakers and guardians. Because these children are at the mercy of the non-related adults, these types of children frequently are sold to become mind-controlled slaves of the intelligence agencies.

In review, remember that because many of these organizations are controlled by the Illuminati; an Illuminati slave may often work for one of these front groups, while the Illuminati maintain control over the base-program. The intelligence networks were started by and run by the Illuminati. They are Illuminati fronts.

The use of slaves crosses many organizational boundaries within the overall Network. If a slave is to be used as a Delta model (assassination), they may be selected for strength and dexterity. The Delta Force is the army's elite unit made up of Monarch slaves.

If they are to operate as a Beta model (sexual slave), they will be chosen if they can master technique. Occasionally they might in some circumstances be selected for how pretty the programmers expect the child to become. Some parents have produced good looking children and are actually sought-after to bear children to sell into the Mind Controlled Slavery "Freedom Train" System.

However, vastly more important for Beta Sex Slaves are their ability to be programmed to have charm, seductive skills, charisma, and creativity. Beauty is in the eye of the beholder, and the programmers can put almost any kind of body to use as a sex slave.

Almost any sex slave can fit somewhere into the script of the Illuminati/[New World Order](#)/crime syndicate "porn" movies. (I place porn in quotation marks--because what they call porn doesn't resemble what the public thinks of porn—we're not talking Playboy type porn, we're talking ghastly horrible atrocities that are as sick as anything done in the Nazi concentration camps). For instance, it takes little acting ability or beauty to have one's head chopped off while having sex.

There are different types of sexual slaves, but the Illuminati wants to get Beta alters which are sharp, talented, skilled, and resourceful. They will use these Beta alters, such as the Black Widow alters, for espionage and blackmail.

To make sure that the child's mind develops properly, the baby will be interacted with so that those areas of the brain that are important to develop will develop to the maximum. It is a well-known fact, that areas of the brain grow according to how much stimulation and use that area of the brain receives. For this reason, Grande Dames, who are involved

in programming, will spend time drawing and showing faces to the child and seeing if the child can recognize identical faces. Almost any other item will be used, candy canes with stripes (match the candy canes with the same no. of stripes), trees, or pencils. The child must learn to match identical items very early--even before they can speak. This is so they will be able to build mirror images into their mind.

Chapter 2

Science # 2

The Traumatization and Torture of The Victim

The basis for the success of the Monarch mind-control programming is that different personalities or personality parts called alters can be created who do not know each other, but who can take the body at different times. The amnesia walls that are built by traumas, form a protective shield of secrecy that protects the abusers from being found out, and prevents the front personalities who hold the body much of the time to know how their System of alters is being used.

The shield of secrecy allows cult members to live and work around other people and remain totally undetected. The front alters can be wonderful Christians, and the deeper alters can be the worst type of Satanic monster imaginable--a Dr. Jekyll/Mr. Hyde effect. A great deal is at stake in maintaining the secrecy of the intelligence agency or the occult group which is controlling the slave. The success rate of this type of programming is high but when it fails, the failures are discarded through death.

Each trauma and torture serves a purpose. A great deal of experimentation and research went into finding out what can and can't be done. Charts were made showing how much torture a given body weight at a given age can handle without death. Now this is why the Nazis did all those strange concentration camp experiments, where they tested how quickly people would freeze or die from various traumas. It was for mind control!

The abusers are very specific and scientific in their torture. A lab technician with a clipboard walks around monitoring the e for the children when they receive their initial traumas. Heart monitors are closely watched. Still many children died from the programming. The programmers learned that when a child rolled up in a fetal position it had given up the will to live. They learned to time how fast this would occur to get an idea how far to push the child. Parents in eastern United States were taken to Harvard University for training to teach them how much trauma they could give their children at home before they would die. After the children got back from their initial programming they were to receive daily traumas to keep them dissociative.

The Initial Splites and Initial Programming Done At China Lake, CA.

The primary or initial torture for many children in western U.S. was done at China Lake which officially has gone under the designations Naval Ordnance Test Station (pronounced in short as NOTS), Naval Weapons Center, NWC, Ridgecrest (the town nearby), and Inyo-kern (the area). The address of Nimitz Hospital is the code "232 Naval Air Weapons Station". The base was set up to test "new weapons".

Evidently, the Navy decided that mind controlled people were an important weapon to test. Most of the "new weapons" created at China Lake were for the most part human robots turned out in large numbers. The Monarch Mind Control was carried out in large airplane hangers on the base which have been able to house thousands of tiny cages just large enough for human babies. Lots of 1,000 babies was a small batch.

According to people who worked in the hangers helping program, many batches were 2,000 or 3,000 babies. Many survivors remember the thousands of cages housing little children from ceiling to floor. The cages were hot wired (electrified on the ceiling, bottom and sides) so that the children who are locked inside can receive horrific electric shocks to their bodies to groom their minds to split into multiple personalities. These cages are called Woodpecker Grids.

The victim sees a flash of light when high D.C. voltage is applied. Later, this flash of light is used with hypnotic induction to make the person think they are going into another dimension when they are blasted "with high voltage. In the Peter Pan programming, the Programmers tell the slaves that this is riding the light."

One of the popular traumas after the small child has endured the Woodpecker Grid cages for days is to rape it. The rape is intentionally brutal so that it will be as traumatic as possible. Many of the technical people on the base are civilians. This is in part because part of the research involves mind-control, and Illuminati civilian mind-control experts have come and gone from the base.

The California Institute of Technology at Pasadena is intimately connected to China Lake's research (and by the way to the Illuminati). Also much of the work at the facility is for the intelligence agencies and not the military. Intelligence assets are often civilians. One of the things developed in the California Universities and then implemented at China Lake was color programming, which will be covered later in this book.

Red and green were discovered to be the most visible colors for programming. Various colored flashing lights were used in programming at NOTS. Survivors of the programming all remember flashing lights. The use of flashing lights has been introduced into American culture by the CIA. If a person goes into bars and places where bands play, you will notice multi-colored lights flashing. The flashing lights create disassociation, especially in people who are programmed.

How Children Are Transported To A Major Programming Site

A list of major programming centers is given in an appendix, along with each site's programming specialties. In this chapter, an example of just one of the bases used for early programming is given, the large and very secret China Lake facility in California near Death Valley. The children are brought into the China Lake NWC (aka NOTS) base by trains, planes and cars. A number of the small airfields which fly these children into China Lake have been identified.

One, which is no longer in use for moving children, was a private air strip at Sheridan, OR which was beside a large lumber mill. The lumber mill had an agreement to secretly house the children who had their mouths tapped. Neighbors in the area were bought off, and warned that if they talked they would be in trouble for broaching national security. The area has lots of mills joined by train tracks, which were used to shuttle the children around. Tied into this network was a Catholic Monastery which lies between Sheridan and McMinnville, close to the rail network.

The Union Train Station in Portland, OR has underground tunnels where children were temporarily warehoused in cages before continuing on their journey. The Jesuits were active in this part of the child procurement. Catholic adoption agencies (which are many), nuns who get pregnant, third world parents, and parents who will sell their children were all sources of children for programming.

When one thinks about how many corrupt people there are and how many towns and cities are on the West Coast, and how many children are produced by Satanic breeders,

illegal aliens and other parents who'd rather have the money than children and the reader begins to realize how procuring batches of 1,000 or 2,000 children was no problem for the Illuminati working through intelligence agencies such as the CIA, NIS, DIA, FBI, and FEMA.

The Finders, a joint CIA/FBI group procured children for the Network for years. Some of the children needed for programming are to be used for sacrifices to traumatize those being programmed. (The names of some of the people who work at procuring children for programming/sacrifice have been released in Fritz Springmeier's monthly newsletter).

The secret FEMA airstrip at Santa Rosa has planes landing and leaving all night. Some of these flights go east and then land at the secret 1800-square-mile China Lake Naval Research Base, and are believed to carry children for programming. This airstrip is called the SANTA ROSA AIR CENTER. When I tried to get FAA information on this airstrip they played stupid as if it didn't exist, yet it is in operation.

Near Santa Rosa is the Bohemian Grove, southwest of Santa Rosa, is this air center which is not used by the public. This airport was recently used by private pilots as a F.B.O. It was built during W.W. II as a training base for P-32 pilots, and deactivated in 1952. After the war, it was leased to private companies (such as the CIA).

The paved areas are 4' of concrete and can land the heaviest planes in use. There are no buildings over two stories in the entire area, and no control tower. The FBI have a contingent in the Federal building downtown Santa Rosa, and "FEMA" has a radio station at the airport. The Army reserve also has some buildings in the area. However, there is some highly secret activity going on underground at the airport. 6-7 small planes sneak out of the closed base a day, and for a base of its description that is closed, that is very interesting.

The planes take off in the evening and do not turn their lights on until hundreds of feet into the air. The Press Democrat of Santa Rosa ran an article on Thurs., Apr. 22, 1993 about the Federal government selling 70 acres of property just to the east of the airport. However, when one reads closely, the land is going to be offered to a host of Federal agencies. The property was "being used by FEMA" (707-542-4534). If one thinks about it, it is unlikely that the radio station is a FEMA transmitter station.

The close vicinity of this secret activity to the elite's Bohemian Grove makes this an interesting site for study. The airport used for the Bohemian Grove visitors is north of Santa Rosa on hwy 101, the Sonoma County Airport. United Express and American Eagle (which flies to and from San Jose) fly into this airport, which has a control tower. In 1964, the airport was reported to have also carried about 600 military operations (either a takeoff or landing) per year.

It was around this time that the Federal government made an agreement with Sonoma County Airport to help pay for the runway to be extended, the runway to be strengthened and the airport to be upgraded in numerous ways. The elite from around the world fly into here to go to the Bohemian Grove, which is in the Monte Rio area. Monarch slaves are regularly abused at the Grove for the entertainment of Bohemian Grove members in kinky sex theme rooms, such as the dark room and the necrophilia room.

Secret NWO order business is conducted in the small, dark lounge with a wooden sign naming it U.N.DERGROUNd. Slaves are [hunted in the woods for sport](#), and occult rituals, including infant sacrifice, are held outdoors in the Grove. These airfields are described in detail so that the reader can begin to catch on to the network of small planes and

airfields the Monarch system uses to transport children. The children are trickled in from various collection points to China Lake.

Monarch slaves, many of them children themselves are used in this extensive child procurement system. Children are also used to entice and kidnap other children. Teenage slaves are used to escort and transport little children on trains, buses, and planes. The triangular-shaped airfield at China Lake has traditionally begun very early in the morning with lots of activity. The night flights from FEMA's Santa Rosa airfield being an example of incoming flights. The airfield connects to the main base area via Sandquist Road. Children are landed at this field, while others are driven through the gates guarded by marines, and others come through via the east-west rail line.

The fact that children are driving through the gates is not alarming because inside the military perimeter is a high school, a junior high school and 3 other schools. Some of the adults of the children being programmed stay in military barracks (Quonset huts and one story buildings) while they wait.

A male Monarch victim remembers a large hanger building at China Lake with a concrete floor and row after row of cages suspended from the ceiling filling the large building. One of the Programmers was dressed similar to a Catholic Priest. The electric current that ran to the cages made a hum, like an electric fence. There was a marble slab that served as an altar where black-hooded robed people would take a bone handled knife and sacrifice little children in front of the other children in the cages. (Memories from other survivors about the place will be mentioned later).

More About The Secret China Lake Base

Charles Manson, a programmed Monarch slave who received initial programming at China Lake, lived with his cult only 45 miles north-west of China Lake at the remote Myers and Barker ranches. Scotty's Castle in Death Valley, Bakersfield, Edwards AFB, and Papa Ludo's Store & Tavern (with its secret underground programming center) are all in the vicinity of China Lake and have all been programming sites too.

Old route 66 went by China Lake, which now is just off U.S. 395. The area's tavern has been named the Hideaway. The building was low, away from the highway, with a large unlit parking lot. Only people who knew how to enter it by the obscure entrance on the side could get in. The Hideaway Tavern has been a local hangout for the CIA men in China Lake. It has served them excellent steaks. The base headquarters is known as the White House, and it looks somewhat like a yacht clubhouse. Northwest of the airfield, at 39-64 & 4-33 E on the quad maps, the government has built a large magical seal of Solomon (hexagram) with each leg 1/4 mile long on the ground.

What was it like for a victim in the early 1950's in a NOTS area programming center? One of the buildings in the area used for programming was described as having a flat roof and a tan exterior. A fence ran around the building. Inside the front door was an old oak reception type desk. A series of 3 doors connected by tunnels were gone through. One entered into a hallway, and then took a left into the programming room. Tunnels connected the different hallways.

The programming room was painted a good dissociative color white. In the middle of the room, cages were suspended with chimps. The examining table was metal, which was cold for the victim, but easy to wash for the attendants. The victim was placed in cages and could observe white dots light up in different dot patterns over the door on a panel of lights.

The low level shocks to the victim were coordinated with the dot patterns. (Some of this relates to domino programming.) An attendant monitored the entire scenario on charts, while the child was repeatedly traumatized with low-voltage shocks. Needles were poked in the child, the room was made dark and then lit. Voices said, "Love me, love me not." This was part of the love me, don't love me part of programming. "Good girls ride the silvery wings." This was to build the ability to condition trancing by the victim upon electro-shock.

German & British scientists/mind control programmers came to NOTS after W.W. II, including Joseph Mengele (known as Dr. Green, or Greenbaum, and other pseudonyms). The Illuminati's Dr. Black worked out of China Lake also. Dr. White (Dr. Ewin Cameron) worked on the east coast, although he did fly in every so often to the west coast to meet with the other top programmers. Dr. Blue was another of the important leading Illuminati programmers. These top programmers supervised other lesser programmers. If something went wrong, they might fly a child from a programming location to a specialist to get it special help for its programming.

The men and women of the Illuminati helped the top programmers out. The Grande Mothers, and the Grande Masters of the Illuminati participated in helping with the programming. As a child of the Illuminati progressed through its programming, three people had oversight over its programming: its Grande Mother, its Grande Dame, and the Programmer. The Illuminati functions off a chain of command similar to the military. (In fact a big secret is that Satan's realm actually served as the model for military and political structures).

As a child begins its programming, it is monitored in a fashion similar to hospitals where charts are filled and then these charts are filed. Tests and evaluations are done regularly. Goals are set which are six month programming goals. These will say in effect, we need to accomplish this by doing a, b, c, d in the next six months.

This is somewhat similar to an I.E.P. (individual education plan) which the special-ed teachers in Oregon set up for each student. At some point, the strong points and the weaknesses of the child will be identified, and then a decision will be made as to what occupation the Illuminati want to program the person to become.

If the young boy is aggressive and has sadistic tendencies, the Illuminati call it "a war monger" and label its chart "This child will be a general." Then they proceed to program it to become a general. Nurses, teachers, and child physicians must be programmed with a gentleness to their System.

Other occupations, such as lawyers can be allowed to be ruthless. Many of the children have religious fronts labeled for their programming, and a very popular occupation for Illuminati men is to become clergymen. Religious leaders make up the majority of fathers of Monarch survivors that have sought help. Most Illuminati victims have parents who are important religious leaders, many of them top clergymen in the established churches. As the reader might expect, some tortures require that the child victim's temperature, respiration, pulse and blood pressure be closely monitored.

What Trauma Does

In recent times, the military and the science of psychology is paying attention to what they call PTSD (post-traumatic stress disorder). PTSD are the psychopathic debilitating effects of trauma and chronic nature of reactions to trauma. Intrusive flashbacks of the trauma will occur if the mind doesn't protect itself from reminders of the trauma. The mind creates avoidance patterns to protect itself from thinking about the trauma. Panic

symptoms occur when the person undergoes physiological arousal to traumatic cues. A trauma will create a certain "shattered-ness" within the victim.

The victim will develop life assumptions about being vulnerable, about having little personal worth, and that life is not fair. They may develop phobias to constantly check their environment for safety and constantly monitor others to make sure they are not mistreated.

For centuries warfare has taken place, and military men have experienced PTSD. However, a full description and investigation into the disorder has been done only in recent history. The U.S. military has prevented any serious counseling for their troops suffering from this. Peer "counselors" and rap groups were allowed, and misled by the army to believe that they would be adequate. PTSD will often lead to outbursts of rage, chronic depression, or borderline dysfunctions.

The PTSD in Monarch victims is masked by the MPD/DID and the programming. Then in turn, the programming masks the MPD. When the programming is complete, front alters have been created which can function with smiles and cheerful attitudes, while underneath, the mind is full of shattered hurting alters, who the slave is unaware of.

Self-punishment and social withdrawal are natural symptoms of PTSD, and the programmers have no trouble enhancing and programming these functions into their alter systems. Certain alters end up holding the anger, the fear, the social withdrawal, the guilt, and the desire for self-punishment. These are held in check by the programming, and take the body when the slave steps outside of the programmed path.

The bad memories in the minds of men who suffer from PTSD have been noted to re-cycle and self-perpetuate themselves as they lie unresolved in the memory cells. Bad memories for the victims of Monarch programming are used to hold the MPD, the programming in place and also to keep the victim in compliance.

In 1954, Maslow published his hierarchy of needs, which when applied to Monarchs and PTSD victims means that they can not progress in therapy until their survival and safety needs are met. However, the Programmers/abusers know that it is important to keep the slave away from safety.

To this end, the Programmers employ people externally to monitor slaves, and internal alters in the victim's mind to be monitoring alters and reporting alters. Reporting alters can always reach the Network of abusers via 1-800 telephone numbers which change every 2 weeks. They can also call their handler.

Reporting alters are very unemotional and serve as tape recorders which mechanically report any developments that might threaten the programming to their handler. Alters programmed to commit suicide are also built into the Systems. For instance, for a system hacker--an outsider-- to work with the alters of an internal Grand Druid Council (aka Executive committee alters, or judge alters) or a System almost insures 99% of the time suicide of the Monarch slave.

In at least 99% of the cases where Monarchs who have come in for therapy, they still lack safety, which is a higher need than trying to go against their programming. This is why so few people have really gotten free. To undo the programming, the victim needs safety. The programmers know this, and have set up almost fail safe methods where the victim is not even safe from their own system of alters, let alone Big Brother.

Therapists call their Monarch victims "survivors" a misnomer, because in reality they are still in the middle of ongoing abuse. Some therapists may mistakenly think that it is

helpful to tell the victim, "These fears you are having are from the past." Deliverance ministries may also try to stop the victim's fears, without understanding the reasons behind the ongoing fear. Other chapters will deal with the extensive back up methodologies.

At this point, it is mentioned in the context of this chapter to establish to the reader that the abuse and torture continue non-stop. Some of this would naturally occur anyway, but the Programmers enhance this . naturally occurring phenomena many-fold to insure that the slave will continually abuse themselves. This means as time progresses, some Monarch systems are timed to shatter certain levels & to create new levels.

If the Programmers want, they can shatter a front Christian alter level and create a new level of New Age believing alters to replace the original front. The abuse can be done by the victim themselves to themselves, because programming alters are given the ability to pull up horrific memories via codes. Those traumatic memories, which shattered the mind the first time, are still capable of doing it again when they are abreacted (that is relived by the body & mind).

More and more people are experiencing working with someone with multiple personalities. However, very few multiples ever discover more than the front parts of their systems. Very few people, outside of the programmers, have much idea of what an entire system of alters is like, therefore some of the things that this book will describe will seem foreign to those people who have learned a little about multiplicity.

There are several models to describe what happens inside a multiple's brain as it develops multiple personalities. The brain is very complex. Recent brain research confirms that the brain was far more complex than imagined. In an average brain there are 10,000,000,000 individual neuron (nerve cells). Each of these has 10 with 100 zeros following it worth of interconnections. In other words, an average brain has vastly more interconnections than the total number of atoms in the universe! Often about 1/2 million different chemical reactions take place every minute in the average brain, and the number can be several times that during intense activity.

A Monarch's brain has been worked on to be even more active than a normal person's brain. The left & the right side of the Monarch's brain both work simultaneously, and the various personalities are all busy working simultaneously on different tracks.

To describe the complexity of what is happening with someone's mind which has been messed with so dramatically for years, means that at times only an approximate model is presentable. There are several terms which are used in speaking about multiples, which have developed several meanings. Unless these terms are correctly defined, misconceptions about them can cloud an understanding of what happens during Monarch programming.

First, researchers have discovered that deep within a person, the brain truly understands in a pure awareness all about itself. This is true for everyone. This pure awareness has been named various names, including Hidden Observer. If a man is obnoxious and seems to have a total lack of awareness that he irritates people; just know that deep down an awareness realizes exactly what he is and what he does. The multiple's brain at some deep awareness knows what has happened to it.

The term Hidden Observer is fraught with danger though. A demonic entity called the Hidden Observer works hand in glove with the programmer to program the individual. The Hidden Observer is able to see everything the System does. The people who control a slave frequently call up the Hidden Observer to ask questions. In this case, it is a demonic entity, and yet it is this Hidden Observer, which each System has, that some

therapists are trying to access to understand the System. This Hidden Observer only tells the truth to its Master, because it is demonic.

The next term which is misunderstood is the term "the core". The programmers set up various alters to pretend to be the core, and the core's protector. The real core is quite hidden, and not placed within the regular grid of the alter system's chart. It will take some explaining to convey what happens to the mind, and what the real core is.

The Types of Trauma

One thing discovered by research into the genetic transmission of learned knowledge by humans to their children was that people are born with certain fears. Snakes, blood, seeing internal body parts, and spiders are all things that people are born fearing. The phobias toward these things are passed down genetically from one generation to another. In searching for traumas to apply to little children, the Programmers found that these natural phobias which occur in most people from birth will work "wonderful" to split the mind. Along this line, the following are samples of traumas done to program slaves:

- a. being locked in a small confined spot, a pit or cage with spiders and snakes
- b. being forced to kill, and cut up and eat innocent victims
- c. Immersion into feces, urine and containers of blood. Then being made to eat these things.

These are standard traumas. Often a slave will experience not only all of the above but many others before they reach 4 or 5 years of age. It is important to traumatize the child early before it has a chance to develop its ego states. By the way, when the child is placed into a small box with spiders or snakes, they will often be told that if they play dead the snake will not bite them. This carries out two things for the programmers, it lays the basis for suicide programs (i.e. "if-you-are-dead, then you-are-safe" thinking) and it teaches the child to dissociate.

Traumas to split the mind are not just high voltage, or natural phobias, but encompass the full range of the emotional and spiritual being of the victim. The victim is eventually stripped of every spiritual or emotional resource by a variety of traumas, such as "blood orgies" where male and female genitals are cut, torture sessions on all types of medieval torture machines, staged events where actors imitating God, Jesus Christ, police, and therapists curse the victim, reject the victim, and even "kill" the victim in simulated drug deaths.

Children are placed in hospitals in captive abusive conditions. Children are tied to innocent children which are systematically and brutally killed while the children are made to believe that they are guilty for the child's punishment. Near death experiences such as drowning have become an art with these abusers. Trained dogs, monkeys and other animals are used to further traumatize the victims.

An Illuminati slave will most likely have experienced all of the last few paragraphs above, plus much more. (Toby, was one of the trained NOTS chimpanzees. He was trained to be sadistic. The other trained chimpanzees at China Lake included "Gabie" or Gabriel, who tickled the victim while they were tied up; Rastice, who had a toy chest with diamonds, bracelets, & a scepter which electro-shocked; Zoro, who could do anything mean; Elmore, who cuddled as a mother but ate raw flesh; plus others. An example of something said during programming with the chimps is, "THREE LITTLE MONKEYS IN A CAGE, DO, RE, ME, FA, SO, LA, TE, DO").

Joseph Mengele, aka Dr. Green, was skilled at using German shepherds to attack people. Mengele got a reputation in the Nazi concentration camps for using German shepherds, before he was brought over to America. He used dogs to help program American children. (The Process Church often uses German Shepherds too.) He was also skilled in abortions, and was involved in weird traumas involved with babies being born, or the simulated births of dead rats (or other gross things) from the vaginas of girls being programmed.

When the Satanic cults tie their victims with wire for rituals, some of these people will lose their toes or fingers from the wire. At times little fingers and the top part of ring fingers are lost in Satanic cult rituals too. Many of the traumas and tortures are carried out by alters or persons who are sadistic.

How does the Network get sadistic men to torture little children? Three different respectable studies (Harrower, 1976/ Milgram, 1974/ & Gibson 1990) show that essentially all human males can be taught to engage in sadistic behavior. There may be a few exceptions, but the point is that sadistic people are not in short supply for programming. Some of the alter systems have extremely brutal sadistic alters. In fact, the Mothers of Darkness alters are an important balancing point to prevent the sadistic male programmers from killing more of the children they are working on. These sadists get a laugh at hurting little children. The more pain, the more charge and excitement they get out of it.

Sadists enjoy gaining total control over a person. In order to do this, they take charge over the little child's basic body functions, such as sleep, eating, and pooping. They enjoy terrorizing the little child, so Monarch slaves end up watching hours of sadistic behavior done to others before they are even 5 years old. The worse the trauma, the more the sadistic programmers enjoy it.

Sensory deprivation, forced labor, poisoning, and rape of every orifice of the child are popular tortures by the programmers. The child soon learns that he is at the mercy of crazy people who can only be satisfied by total submission, and the willingness to allow someone else to think for you. The child will be made to eat feces, blood, other disgusting things, while the programmer eats good meals.

Some of this sadistic behavior is toward a goal. Cutting a person's tongue and putting salt on it reinforces the no-talk programming. Making someone throw up to cause eating disorder programming. Dislocating shoulders to cause dissociation. When the child victim's crying is heard, they immediately apply torture so the child thinks it will suffocate. This is behavior modification, & is covered later in chapter 9. This trains the child not to cry.

Around age 3, a Black Mass, a sick evil communion, is performed which is so ugly, that the child hides in dissociation by creating a "locked-up"/or "obscure" child. This early flip provides a base for dark side programming. This locked up child can have a powerful healing (with system wide effects) by being part of a positive love-filled communion.

There are many traumas which can be carried out, which leave no physical scars, but do leave the child with the deepest emotional and spiritual scars. This is often necessary when programming young children who the outside world will see soon after their programming session. Holding one's arms out is a simple torture. Tickling and sensory deprivation are two tortures that leave no marks. Burial caskets, some outside and some at inside locations are often used on slaves. That is why many slaves fear being buried alive. The Programmers place all types of creepy insects in the caskets when they bury the person alive.

Another type of sensory deprivation is done by placing the victim in salt water (for buoyancy and weightlessness). Then the victim is fitted with sensitive sensors that shock the person if the victim moves. The shock puts the person back into unconsciousness. The brain is trained to stop all external body movement from the conscious mind. This type of sensory deprivation is used to place in the posthypnotic commands to do something at some future date far into the future.

The program is placed into the mind at the same primal level that the mind uses to tell the heart to beat. One of the "appropriate" tortures is to place a bar between a little girl's legs which spreads the girl's loins for rape. Then the bent spread legs are flapped, while the victim is specifically told she is a "Monarch butterfly". Many victims have created butterflies in their minds while being raped. The programmers may tell some of their victims that out of caterpillar-worms come beautiful butterflies. While raping the child, the Programmers will describe their sperm fluid as "honey comb", and will cry out "hallelujah" when they come. It doesn't take long for the child to realize it has no ability to resist what is being done to it. The will of the child victim is destroyed, and in its place remains a pliable slave.

If the slave doesn't learn correctly they receive more pain. A fish hook in the vagina is a popular one. Older males have their genitals hurt during additional or reprogramming sessions. They may have to eat the skin taken from their genitals.

The mind of the victim is not only divided from itself, but the very process of torture, makes the victim distrustful of humans in general. On top of this distrust, the programmers will layer in programming to isolate the person from healthy relationships, which in turn increases the victim's feeling of helplessness. They are divided from their own parts (their own self) and the world in general. For instance, the water, cave and sand tortures make the survivor fearful of oceans. The victim may be traumatized by being lowered on ropes or a cage on ropes into the water from a cliff, or may end up being buried alive in sand and watching the tide come in, or simply being totally buried alive in sand and abandoned.

For a while, the Illuminati was big on water torture because they had built into their systems a weakness that water would destroy the clone armies that protected programming, and they needed their slave systems to be fearful of water. Slaves are frequently lowered into black holes, or pits containing the most scariest things possible. This is a frequent trauma, because the victim when left in a dark hole for hours or days without any contact with the world or water & food will develop deep emotional scars & dissociation rather than tale-telling signs of physical abuse. This torture is used essentially on all Monarch slaves.

Some of the traumas are done for specific medical reasons. For instance, the person is starved by only allowing for instance 300 calories per day for say a small woman of 125 lbs. Sugar & proteins are severely limited, so that the brain is starved into submission. Water deprivation, which is taught to parents who raise Monarch slaves, is used from time to time on slaves to raise the brain's temperature which happens when the brain swells from lack of water. When the brain gets woozy & overheated it hallucinates and has a hard time remembering events.

If water deprivation is combined with electroshock it makes it harder yet for the victim to remember anything. Heavy exercise along with long periods of little sleep (2-3 hours/day) causes an overproduction of endorphins in the brain and victims begin to robotically respond to commands. This was done to co-author Fritz under the pretense of military "training". The other author, Cisco, experienced it as part of her mind-control. The brain under such stress may flip its functions from right to left & vice-versa. Hypnosis is easier when a brain is tired.

Most victims remember being suspended upside down. This was honed to a fine art by Mengele with concentration camp victims, while records were made of how fast blood drained from a child or adult's stomach when they were dunked upside down into a tank of ice cold water. The cold water tests supplied the data on temperature levels as consciousness faded. This information then was used later on in America to help the survival rate of children given the same trauma. Simply hanging a person upside down for one or two hours will begin to play tricks on the mind.

The mind will begin to dissociate, and will begin to reverse the primordial brain functions such as pain is pleasure. The person's mind rearranges. This is often done with Beta alters or Beta models to get them to think that the pain of sadistic rape is a pleasure. After this reversal in the mind that "PAIN IS LOVE", the S&M kitten alters will beg their handler to slap them, tie them up, hurt them, etc. They will tease their handler, and tell him he is not a real man if he shows any mercy in how the pain is inflicted.

Fire/burning torture is used in the porcelain face programming. The charismatic branch of the satanic Network (such as the Assembly of God churches) uses porcelain face programming. This is done by using wax masks upon the victim, and giving them fire torture. The person actually thinks that their face has melted. At that point, the programmer pretends to be a god & a hero, and tells the person he will give them a new face, a porcelain mask. These new faces by the way, look like the ones sold in so many stores. The memories of abuse are then hypnotically hid behind the masks. To take off the masks is to abreact & burn again. If anyone touches the faces of alters with porcelain face programming, the alters will feel a burning sensation because their masks are not to be tampered with. This means that these alters have via torture & hypnosis lost their own faces! This is part of the dehumanization process which chapter 10 part C talks about.

As long as these alters stay in denial of what has happened to them, they do not have to face the burn torture memories. Some alters are tortured in a fashion that the eye area is traumatized and they squint the left eye. They look like Baron Guy de Rothschild of France's left eye looks.

Guy de Rothschild

Guy de Rothschild is a major handler/programmer, but the reason for his drooping eye is not known. Perhaps it was torture.

Chapter 3

Science No. 3

The Use of Drugs

The science of Pharmacology (drugs) has given the Programmers a vast array of mind-altering and body-altering drugs. Some of the drugs are not used to directly alter the mind, but to change the body (make the skin burn), or make the person vomit, or some other reaction that can be harnessed to further their nefarious programming goals. If they want a little girl to develop breasts they might give her hormones. Neuroscientists are now familiar with chemicals which cause personality traits. If one wants to create raving paranoia, simply provide the brain with too much dopamine in the emotional centers of the brain and too little dopamine in the seat of reasoning area of the brain. Reduce serotonin in the person and the person will be unable to connect disagreeable consequences with what provoked them. In other words, they can't protect themselves from danger.

Thorazine was used regularly at the CIA's Jonestown, Guyana group control experiment. Survivors of Jonestown have testified as to its effectiveness. After this gruesome experiment in mind control came to its end with a massacre, large amounts of drugs were discovered. Just one footlocker at Jonestown alone contained 11,000 doses. The authorities prevented chemical autopsies of the bodies to insure secrecy of this sophisticated concentration camp which was used for medical and psychiatric experimentation by the CIA. An examination of the drugs that are used in mental hospitals to alter the minds of patients offers a clear indication of what is being used in the Monarch Mind Control programming.

Drugs Used for Mind Control

The CIA/Illuminati programming centers have more than 600-700 different drugs at their disposal. The following is a partial list of the drugs available for their mind-control (aka MK-Ultra Programming). They can make a person feel like he is in heaven, or burning in hell. The drugs are at times used with elaborate light, sound and motion shows that produce whatever effect the programmer wants to produce. They can make a person believe he is shrinking, or that he is double (with mirrors), or that he is dying. Before describing how drugs are used for programming & control, let us list a few which we know have been used. This list comes from CIA documents obtained from the Freedom of Information Act and from what Multiples used as Programmers remember. Many of the new synthetic drugs are known only to the Illuminati/Intelligence community:

- * 2-GB (aka CBR, this is a strong hallucinogenic which also helps telepathic communication)
- * 2-CT2 (produces dark, earthy visual patterns)
- * Acetylcholine (for EEOM, EDOM, and for blocking memory)
- * Adrenalin
- * Aktetron
- * Alcohol
- * Ambien
- * Aminazin
- * Amobarbital (hypnotic sedative)
- * Amobarbital sodium (hypnotic sedative)
- * Amphetamine (addictive)
- * Amphetamine sulphate
- * Analasine
- * Anectine (succinylcholine, a strong muscle relaxant that makes one feel suffocated and drowning. The person feels terror at thinking he is dying.)
- * Anhalamine

- * Anhalidine
- * Anhaline
- * Anhalonidine
- * Anhalonine
- * Anhalonium
- * Aphrodisiacs (sexual manipulation by programmers)
- * Aphyllidine
- * Aphyllin
- * Aprobarbital (hypnotic sedative)
- * Atropine (speeds heart rate given with I.V.) Atrosine
- * BZ (designer drug ten times more powerful than LSD, produces amnesia)
- * Bambusa
- * Banisterine
- * Baradanga (truth serum which makes people willing to follow any command)
- * Barbiturate
- * Belladonna (a traditional drug of witches since the middle ages)
- * Benzidrene (Benzedrene, stimulant used w/ other drugs)
- * Benzocaine
- * Bromoharmine
- * Bulbocapnine (causes a catatonia and stupors)
- * Butabarbital sodium (hypnotic sedative)
- * Butyl-bromallyl-barbituric acid
- * Caffeine
- * Caffeine sodium
- * Calcium Chloride
- * Cannabidiol
- * Canabinol

* Cannabis (aka Marijuana, a sedative, change in perception, colors and sounds more distinct, time distorted. This drug is not used much in Monarch Programming because it IMPEDES mind control. It has been experimented with in combination with other drugs as an interrogation tool. The CIA listed it as being used in MK-Ultra, but it served as an experimental drug rather for programming.)

* Cannaboli

* Caramine

* Carboline

* Carbrital

* Caroequine

* Chloral hydrate (a hypnotic sedative, the active sedative ingredient is the metabolite trichloroethanol, goes to work in about 30-60 minutes, aka Noctec)

* Cocaine (addictive, blackmail, the availability of cocaine may pull up certain alters who are addicted to it)

* Coffee

* Coramine

* Curare (to paralyze the body)

* Delvinyl sodium

* Demerol (a hypnotic, also given as a reward for good learning after an induced headache, is used in the Scramble programming where the victim must overcome its effect to concentrate on what is being said)

* Desoxyn (used with Sodium Pentothal for hypnotic trance)

* Dexedrine (amphetamine)

* Di benzo pyran derivatives

* Dicain

* Doral

* Dramamine (aka dimenhydrinate, stops motion sickness)

* Drobinol (for quick access)

* Ecstasy (aka XTC, Adam, MDMA, this is an illegal designer drug, but it's used by the government & cult programmers. Empathogens, like Ecstasy, enhance trust between the recipient & the programmer. It's effect lasts for several hours.)

* Ephedrine (stops hypotension)

- * Ephedamine
- * Epinephrine (adrenaline)
- * Ergot
- * Ergotamine
- * Ethanol (to inebriate the victim to induce certain behavior)
- * Ethchlorvynol (hypnotic sedative)
- * Ethyl harmol
- * Epicane
- * Eserine
- * Estazolam (hypnotic sedative)
- * Ethchlorvynol (hypnotic sedative, effect begins 30 min. after digestion, addictive, aka Placidyl)
- * Ether
- * Ethinamate (hypnotic sedative, aka Valmid)
- * Eucaïne
- * Eucodal
- * Eukotal
- * Eunacron
- * Evipal
- * Evipan
- * Evipan sodium
- * Flurazepam hydrochloride (hypnotic sedative)
- * Genoscolomine
- * Glutethimide (hypnotic sedative, has withdrawal symptoms, aka Doriden)
- * Halcyon (blocks explicit memory by impairing hippocampal processing)
- * Haliopareal (tranquilizer)
- * Harmaline

- * Harmalol
- * Harman
- * Harmine
- * Harmine methiodide
- * Harmol
- * Heroin
- * Hexacol
- * Histadyl
- * Histamine (causes changes in the skin)
- * Hydractine (or Hydrastine)
- * Hypoloid soluble hexabarbitalone
- * Icoral
- * Indole
- * Indole methyllarmin
- * Insulin (shock for amnesia)
- * Ipecac (to induce vomiting for eating disorder programming)
- * Largatil (a powerful tranquilizer)
- * Lophop-nine
- * Lorazepam (sleep induction, may destroy memory of previous day)
- * LSD-25 (Used to program alters to cut their veins; they want to end their nightmare by cutting what seem like white rivers w/ black threads or other scary delusions. Can cause psychosis & other effects. It's used in small amounts for interrogations. Can create anxiety & a fear of death)
- * Lyscorbic acid
- * MDA (this is a cross between mescaline and amphetamine speed)
- * MDMA (also known as Adam, this is Ecstasy, see under Ecstasy for more information)
- * MDE (aka Eve, puts someone into a strictly intellectual head trip)
- * Manganese chloride

- * Mellaril (mood changer)
- * Methaqualone (hypnotic sedative)
- * Methotrimeprazine hydrochloride (hypnotic sedative)
- * Methy-cocaine
- * Methy-prylon (aka Noludar, helpful for hypnosis, side effects are a hangover & skin rashes.)
- * Metra-ol
- * Midazolam hydrochloride (hypnovel, versed, hypnotic sedative which can cause amnesia)
- * Morphine
- * Morphine hydrochloride
- * Narco-imal
- * Nembutal
- * Niacin (helpful to stop an LSD trip)
- * Nicotine
- * Nicotinic acid (stops LSD drug effect)
- * Nikthemine
- * Nitrous oxide
- * Novacaine
- * Nupercaine
- * Pantocaine
- * Pantopone
- * Parahyx
- * Paraldehyde (hypnotic sedative, produces sleep in 15 mm., has a strong odor & disagreeable taste)
- * Pellotine
- * Pentobarbital (hypnotic sedative)
- * Pentobarbital sodium (hypnotic sedative, if mixed with dextro amphetamine sulfate it will half the stage 1 dream time when REM sleep occurs)

- * Pentothal acid (helpful for hypnosis)
- * Pentothal sodium
- * Percaine
- * Pernoston
- * Peyotl (interrogation, hallucinations)
- * Pheactin
- * Phenamine
- * Phenolic acid (injected into expendable children's hearts to kill them)
- * Pehyl-thio-urethanes
- * Picrate
- * Picrotoxin
- * Procaine
- * Propranolol (calms the mind so it can function better)
- * Pulegone-orcinol
- * Pulegone-olivitol
- * Pyrahexyl
- * Pyramidon
- * Quazepam (hypnotic sedative)
- * Quinine
- * Reserpine
- * Salsoline
- * Scapalomine S. (good amnesia drug)
- * Scopolomine (truth serum that makes people willing to do whatever they are told)
- * Scopolomine aminoxide hydrobromide
- * Scopolomine-phetamine-eukotal
- * Secobarbital sodium (hypnotic sedative)
- * Sodium Amytal (hypnotic sedative that reduces R E M sleep time)

- * Sodium barbital
- * Sodium diethylvaleryl
- * Sodium evipal
- * Sodium pentobarbital (nembutal)
- * Sodium Pentothal (truth serum for interrogation, can be used with hypnosis, can be used with Desoxyn, given in an IV)
- * Sodium phenobarbital
- * Sodium rhodanate
- * Sodium soneryl
- * Sodium succinate
- * Sodium thioethylamyl
- * Somnifen
- * Stovaine
- * Strychnine
- * Styphnic acid
- * Sulfazin
- * Sympatol
- * Synhexyl
- * Telepathine
- * Tetra-hydro-cannabinol acetate
- * Tetra-hydro-harman
- * Tetra-hydro-harmine
- * Tropacocaine
- * Troponone
- * Temazepam (hypnotic sedative)
- * Thallium (confuses thinking)
- * Thorazine (helps bring one out of an LSD trip)

- * Tranquility (a designer drug for programming that makes the victim compliant, like Baradanga)
- * Triazolam (hypnotic sedative, somewhat rapid)
- * Yageine
- * Yohimbine sulphate
- * Zolpidem tartrate (hypnotic sedative)

Chapter 4.

Science No 4 – Hypnosis

Understanding the Basics About Hypnosis

A. Dissociation, Trance, and History of Hypnosis for Programming

Dissociation is used as a defense to protect a person from overwhelming pain and trauma. It is a natural ability of the brain. Hypnosis or hypnotic trance is a form of dissociation. There are a number of types of dissociation: amnesia, somnambulistic states, localized paralyses, anesthesia's, and hallucinations. Hypnosis can reproduce all of these dissociative states. The mind naturally hypnotizes itself under various conditions.

Perhaps the reader has been driving along a familiar road and the next thing you knew you were arriving home, having driven in a trance. Now let's suppose you are driving to a movie and you are discussing next week's plans with your wife. The complex thinking required to drive just happens. You are awake talking to your wife, and yet on another level you were in trance driving the car. You as a subject were both in hypnotic trance (driving) and awake (talking about plans).

There are 5 levels to the subconscious that the mind will naturally dissociate to. The other deeper levels require help to access. People naturally can think on two levels. Because people's minds function on multi-levels and there is a continua on a spectrum that runs from conscious to unconscious, it is often difficult to pinpoint just exactly what state of mind the brain is in at a certain point, because there is no single answer. A light trance is where a person is daydreaming about his girlfriend. A moderate trance is where he imagines he is in bed. A deep trance is where he physically feels he is in bed with his girlfriend. Sleep is where one dreams of being in bed. Behavior modification is carried out in the light to deep trances. The deep trance is a very creative level.

Hypnosis appears to affect several areas of the brain--the brain stem is modified into the hypnotic state, and the midbrain centers are inhibited so that other areas--the motor, sensory and memory areas can be manipulated. Further not all hypnosis works the same way. Hypnosis can be used on the intellectual part of the mind, the social-spiritual part of the mind, and the primitive reproductive part of the mind.

The skilled hypnotist will decide which area he wants and how to work with that area. Both Christians and Illuminati members who are skilled in understanding demonology, believe that there is a demonic side to hypnosis also. It should come as no shock to people that in the World Book Encyclopedia hypnosis is listed under Magic as a related article, but not under Medicine. Some Christians class hypnosis as a form of divination and enchantment. It certainly can be a form of control. In occultist W.B. Crow's book Witchcraft, Magic & Occultism, it lists hypnotism as an occult science.

There is open debate whether hypnotism is simply part of the brain's natural abilities or if supernatural elements are part of the process. There is no debate that historically, hypnosis for centuries has been the guarded secret of the occult world.

During shock or stress, the body's limbic-hypothalamic-pituitary-adrenal system, releases substances which encode all the internal and external pieces of information being sensed into a deep level of consciousness. These memories often become dissociated from normal states of consciousness. In other words, when the mind-body returns to this state (where it was in during shock/stress) the mind can re-access those memories. However, until the mind returns to this shocked state, it doesn't pick up the information it has embedded.

The Monarch programmers are acutely aware of how the mind functions, and how information and memories can be trapped in the mind. There are different neuropsychological states. Also there are said to be 12 levels to the subconscious mind. Then on top of this the mind has the ability to create amnesia barriers. Hypnosis is a valuable tool to move the mind to different neuropsychological states and to get the mind to different levels of the subconscious mind. Hypnosis can also play a role in working around amnesia, since both are types of dissociation. Hyperventilation helps a person induct into a hypnotic trance. Torture, depersonalization, fear and acute anxiety stimulate the body to hyperventilate. So the fear, torture and depersonalization are aids for the hypnotist to help induct a person into a hypnotic trance.

Hypnotic cues can be given to cause the body to go into various dissociative states. This could be a post-hypnotic suggestion that causes hyperventilation and an accompanying trance state. Hypnotic cues that are tied to every day objects enhance the programming. Everything in life becomes a cue to reinforce the programming. That may seem on the surface to be an exaggeration, but it is only slightly enlarged from the truth.

The programmers do in fact examine a person's life, and then tailor their cues to what the person will be around. For instance, the programmer may force the child to smoke and then tell it that every time they blow out smoke they will think about their master. The programmed alters don't dare not to smoke on fear that they will be punished. The smoking in turn reinforces the power of the hypnotist/master.

Much of the good that therapy can do is in effect to de-trance or de-hypnotize clients. Most of the alters of a Monarch system go their entire lives in trance. Common objects in a person's life that can be hypnotically given a programming meaning include music, tones, colors, the sight of a book or Bible, the pyramid on the back of a dollar bill, pictures of God, silk scarf's, jewelry, lights, sounds, TV programs, and countless other things. The limit to this is simply the programmer's creativity.

The power of hypnosis is often underrated because the power of the mind is underrated. The mind can decide to control its breathing, heart beat, blood pressure and other things that were once thought to be involuntary. The brain produces a substance which is a tiny peptide molecule called enkephalin which acts just like morphine and reduces pain. The brain can be hypnotically trained to release enkephalin so that the brain doesn't perceive pain.

A common hypnotic device for washing away pain is running water. The victim is hypnotically told to go to a waterfall and wash their pain away. (According to a programmer the average healing rate is 3 times quicker under hypnosis than without).

The fantastic abilities of the mind to control what happens to it are very remarkable (such as its natural healing abilities), but most of this is being kept a National Secret so that it can be used against humanity to enslave us to demonic-empowered power hungry

monsters, rather than to benefit humanity. Several people in intelligence agencies quietly bemoan the fact that secret research could be helping humanity instead of controlling it. The human mind has been found to be like an immense symphony orchestra, each part doing what it does best under the guidance of a director part similar to the conductor of an orchestra.

A non-multiple's brain delegates responsibility to parts of his brain yet retains control over the process. His mind will shift from one ego state to another, & still retain its identity. In contrast, the multiple's brain also delegates responsibility and shifts from one ego state to another, BUT doesn't retain a "cohesive selfhood or self-identity. The mental mechanisms are similar, but the experience is vastly different. Rather than an orchestra playing together, the multiple's brain is full of competing isolated parts (instruments so to speak) that are playing in isolation.

Out of the chaos of all these independent amnesic parts, the programmer through hypnosis/& fear then becomes the conductor to help bring order out of chaos. If the multiple is to regain a chance to orchestrate their own life again, they must re-establish communication between the different parts of what should have been their own orchestra, and get internal people to harmonize their music of life.

Good programmers do not need to formally induct their victim into hypnosis. However, if they need to, the Monarch slaves are well conditioned to respond to numbers being counted and fingers being snapped. Hypnosis was a well developed art by the early 20th century. And testing and refining continued all along. For instance, the U.S. military was conducting extensive tests of subjects under hypnosis during W.W. II. In spite of all this, the CIA was still seeking better rapid induction techniques for their slaves during the 1950s. MK Ultra Subproject 128 dealt with rapid induction techniques, especially Subproject 128-1. Some of their drug testing was done at Lexington, KT Detention Hospital.

The ability to distinguish between magic and hypnotism may not exist for the child in situations where they are witnesses to the power of hypnotism exercised by a programmer. This makes the adult programmer, who is a big person look all powerful.

Another danger inherent in hypnosis are complications (side effects) that hit a percentage of those who are subjected to it. Hilgard (1974) discovered 31% of the 120 university students participating in a study of hypnosis had complications that lasted from 5 min. to 3 hours after trance, which included headaches, dizziness, nausea and stiff necks. Fritz is aware of one woman who, after the one & only hypnotic session she was the subject of, developed the complication of having nightmares of snakes crawling all over her. (For further study the reader may want to read MacHovec, Frank. "Hypnosis Complications, Risk Factors, and Prevention" American Journal of Clinical Hypnosis. Vol. 31, No.1, July, '88, p. 40+).

Regular gentle electrical stimulation in many parts of the brain including the lower part of the reticular formation can change the state of consciousness from alert to sleepy. An electrical band attached to a box is sometimes placed on the victim to produce a hypnotic state.

There are several ways to alter a person's state of consciousness, but the most popular one by Monarch handlers is to use a combination of drugs and hypnosis. Drugs are used to facilitate hypnosis. Modern drugs do almost all the work for the hypnotist. They place the person in an altered state and make them willing to take any order. Often survivors remember orange or grape drinks, or something else which they were given, which were used to give the child drugs. One Monarch slave (Cathy O'Brien) wrote about having been given hypnotic drugs via a Grasshopper ice cream drink.

Occasionally, hypnosis must be carried out by the programmers on unwilling subjects. They have 3 major ways to get around this. They can induce hypnosis by disguising what the hypnotist is doing, they can wait until the person is asleep and talk to him while asleep, or they can administer drugs. Also the Network has some high-tech equipment which stimulates the orgasmic state (sexual ecstasy) part of the brain. By moving the body into this state, the mind opens up all the unconscious states. Then sophisticated brain wave machines program thoughts into the person. A computer disk is put into the electric shock machine and it runs a program that sends electric jolts down six nodes. The brain's reticular formation serves as the brain's mechanism involved in regulating alertness and awareness.

Various kinds of stimuli will enter the brain through its various methods of sensing and learning. With total sensory deprivation (done by placing the victim in a salt water tank with electrodes that shock the body until it stops all movement) the reticular formation will place the mind into a primitive state of consciousness where the programmers can place in post-hypnotic commands to do something on a certain date. The end time programming, that has Monarch slaves doing something at a specific date to create anarchy or to help the Anti-Christ come to power has been put in at this level.

As previously mentioned, this level achieved by total sensory deprivation of the Monarch slave is same primitive level as the brain's commands to keep the heart beating. Depending on what type of signals are coming in to it from the various sensing agents of the brain, the reticular formation will then make a decision what state of consciousness to place the mind in. If the reticular formation does not send out "alert" signals, then the brain will get sleepy. Damage to the reticular formation can cause a coma. The two thalamus lie just above the brain stem. The right and left thalamus are the brain's selective attention mechanism. That is to say, they decide what it is important for the brain to focus its attention on. The right thalamus is connected to attention to visual shapes and the left to our attention to things describable in words. Ten to fifteen repetitions at one second intervals are enough to cause the brain to lose interest in something. At this point the neuron's in the reticular formation quit paying attention to whatever it is. For instance, your brain will listen to a clock tick for only 15 intervals before it quits listening to a clock in the room. But the brain's alertness can be reactivated by a strong and sudden stimulus like a loud sound or a flash of light. This is why 3 gunshots or 3 flashes of light are used as standard access triggers for Monarch slaves. Three was also found to be the best number to get the job done.

The History of Hypnosis for Programming

A Masonic magazine for higher Masonic rites where sex magic is performed entitled *Freemasonry Universal*, Vol. 5, 1929, p. 58 states,

"Certain Forces are sent through the candidate's body during the ceremony, especially at the moment when he is created, received and constituted an Entered Apprentice Freemason. Certain parts of the Lodge have been heavily charged with magnetic force especially in order that the Candidate may absorb as much as possible of this force. The first object of this curious method of preparation is to expose to this influence those various parts of the body which are especially used in the ceremony. In ancient Egypt, there was another reason for these preparations, for a weak current of physical electricity was sent through the candidate by means of a rod or sword with which he was touched at certain points. It is partly on this account that at this first initiation the candidate is deprived of all metals since they may very easily interfere with the flow of currents."

Long story short, the Masonic lodges have been using hypnotism and electric shock in their initiation rituals for a long time. The combination of fear and hypnotism combine to

help seal the lips of an initiate from telling what in some lodges are secrets of criminal activity.

The Brahmin caste in India practice yoga, and other meditations where they regularly go into altered states of consciousness. Centuries ago, the Brahmin fakirs learned about drugs, tortures, and magical methodologies to produce hallucinations and altered states of consciousness. The worship of Bacchus in the west and Shiva in the east were similar, as were the bloodthirsty rites of Kali and Moloch. Occultists in India have also gone to cemeteries for centuries, like the Illuminati to draw spiritual power from graves.

When eastern and western occultists linked up they realized they had a great deal in common. The ancient Egyptian writings many centuries B.C. talk about the third eye and temple trances. Hypnosis appears to have been practiced in these ancient temples. All over the world, altered states of consciousness have been used. The feared Scandinavian warriors called Berserkers were in a mildly-programmed altered state of consciousness which made them fearless.

B. How To Program With Hypnosis

George Estabrooks was the first major hypnotist to publicly recognize the potential for hypnosis. He contacted MI-6 and other military and intelligence groups in hopes he could interest them in the military-intelligence potentials of hypnosis. What was George Estabrook's connection to the Illuminati? George Estabrooks was a Rhodes Scholar, which is an entry-level group for the Illuminati.

For those who haven't studied this, it would be appropriate to give a brief explanation of these things. The Illuminati in 1919 created the Royal Institute of International Affairs (RIIA). The Astor Illuminati family were major financial backers of the RIIA. Waldorf Astor was appointed to the RIIA. The American equivalent to the RIIA is the CFR. The RIIA and CFR set up Round Table Groups (based on the King Arthur myths) which were initially named by Cecil Rhodes "Association of Helpers".

High ranking Mason/Illuminatus Cecil Rhodes also created the Rhodes Scholarship to bring select men from several the English speaking world and Germany to learn how to bring in the One World Government that the Illuminati has long had planned. The Cliveden Estate of the Cliveden [Astor's](#) (of the Illuminati) has played an important role in the preparation of Rhodes Scholars. Bill Clinton and Fred Franz, the late president of the [Watchtower Society](#) [MELCHIZEDEK ELDERS], are two examples of men selected for [Rhodes Scholarships](#). Bill Clinton went through the program. However, Franz decided not to go to London in order to help lead C.T. Russell's cult as "oracle" after WT Pres. C.T. Russell was ritually killed on Halloween, 1916 and his remains buried under a pyramid. He later served as President himself from 1977-1994. The Watchtower Society leadership is a front for a part of the Illuminati which practices **Enochian Magic**.

The power of Enochian magic is the Watchtowers. A powerful part of Bethel headquarter workers are Multiple Personalities, and have cult alters who speak in Enochian. Some multiples work in the art department and have been secretly placing hidden occult symbology into Watchtower & Awake! magazines.

Now back to Estabrooks, who was also himself part of the Illuminati. In his book Hypnotism, which came out in 1946, he wrote in his chapter "Hypnotism in Warfare" (again bear in mind that Estabrooks writes this in 1946 and has been advocating what he writes for perhaps the 15 previous years!) This chapter is not taken from a mystery novel.

The facts and the ideas presented are, so to speak, too true to be good, but no psychologist of standing would deny the validity of the basic ideas involved. He might, of

course, be somewhat startled at our proposed use of these basic ideas and techniques, for he has never given this matter much thought.... The use of hypnotism in warfare represents the cloak and dagger idea at its best--or worst. Even if we did know the answers to some of the weird proposals in this chapter, those answers could never be given for obvious reasons. The reader must use his imagination for specific outcomes in specific cases have not been made public--probably never will be made public.

Any topflight physicist is familiar with the basic laws of atomic fission and he is quite free to discuss those laws. But he may or may not know what is happening on some government research project in this field. If he does know, he is not shouting it from the housetops, probably not even whispering it to his best friend. The same applies to hypnotism in the field of warfare. Our interest here lies in some of the more unfamiliar sides of hypnotism which may make it of use in warfare. Again, no psychologist would deny the existence of such phenomena....

The only possible way of determining whether or not a subject will commit a murder in hypnotism is literally to have him commit one.... But warfare...undoubtedly will, answer many of these questions. A nation fighting with its back to the wall is not worried over the niceties of ethics [like Nazi Germany]. If hypnotism can be used to advantage, we may rest assured that it will be so employed. Any "accidents" which may occur during the experiments will simply be charged to profit and loss, a very trifling portion of that enormous wastage in human life which is part and parcel of war.... One in every five adult humans can be thrown into the hypnotic trance--somnambulism--of which they will have no memory whatsoever when they awaken.

From the military viewpoint there are a few facts which are of great interest. Can this prospective subject, --this one-in-five" individual--be hypnotized against his will? Obviously, no prisoner of war will be co-operative if he knows that the hypnotist is looking for military information, nor will any ordinary citizen if he suspects that the operator will use him to blow up a munitions plant. The answer to this very vital question is "yes", though we prefer to say "without his consent" instead of "against his will." We do not need the subject's consent when we wish to hypnotize him, for we use a disguised" technique.

The standard way to produce hypnotism in the laboratory is with the so-called sleep technique. The operator "talks sleep" to the subject, who eventually relaxes and goes into a trance, talking in his sleep and answering questions. Now suppose...we attach a blood pressure gauge to the subject's right arm and the psycho-galvanic reflex to the palm of his hand, just to make everything look shipshape. These devices are for measuring his ability to relax. We also point out that, of course, the very highest state of relaxation will be his ability actually to fall into a deep sleep while we are talking to him.

We also stress the great importance of the ability to relax in this modern world of rush and worry, promising to show him how to get results as one end of these experiments. All this is by way of buildup. Probably not one of our readers, if exposed to this procedure, would realize that this was preparation for hypnotism, but would co-operate willingly in this very interesting psychological experiment.

We then proceed to "talk sleep," much the same as in ordinary hypnosis, carefully avoiding any reference to a trance or making any tests with which the subject might be familiar, all the while checking on blood pressure and psycho-galvanic reflex to keep up the front.

Finally we make the test of somnambulism, or deep hypnotism. We see if the subject will talk to us in his sleep without awakening. If this does not succeed, the subject wakes up completely, and in this case we simply repeat the experiment, hoping for better luck next

time. But if we do succeed, if the individual belongs to the "one-in-five" club, the subject is just as truly hypnotized as by any other method, and from now on everything is plain sailing.

By use of the posthypnotic suggestion...we simply say, "Listen carefully. After you wake up I will tap three times on the table with my pencil. You will then have an irresistible impulse to go sound asleep." The next trance is just that easy to get, and the subject has no idea that it is the pencil which has sent him off."...

But we must go even further than this. Once a person has become accustomed to hypnotism, has been repeatedly hypnotized, it becomes very easy for any operator to throw him into the trance. Obviously this will not do if we are to use hypnotism in warfare. So we plug this gap again by suggestion in the somnambulistic state. We assure the subject that in the future no one will be able to hypnotize him except with the special consent of the operator. This takes care of things very nicely....We sit down with the subject...We are talking about the latest boxing match when the operator taps three times on the table with his pencil. Instantly--and we mean instantly--the subject's eyes close and he's sound "asleep."

While in trance he sees a black dog come into the room, feels the dog, goes to the telephone and tells its owner to come get it. The dog is of course purely imaginary. We give him electric shock which would be torture to a normal person, but he does not even notice it. We straighten him out between two chairs and sit on his chest while he recites poetry. Then we wake him up. He immediately starts talking about that boxing match! A visitor to the laboratory interrupts him.

"What do you know of hypnotism?"

The subject looks surprised, "Why, nothing."

"When were you hypnotized last?"

"I have never been hypnotized."

"Do you realize that you were in a trance just ten minutes ago?"

"Don't be silly! No one has hypnotized me and no one ever can."

"Do you mind if I try?"

"Not at all. If you want to waste your time it's all right with me."

So the visitor, a good hypnotist, tries, but at every test the subject simply opens his eyes with a bored grin. Finally he gives up the attempt and everyone is seated as before. Then the original operator taps on the table with his pencil. Immediately the subject is in deep hypnotism.

We now add another concept. We can coach the subject so that in the trance he will behave exactly as in the waking state. Under these circumstances we could defy anyone, even a skilled psychologist, to tell whether the subject was "asleep" or "awake." There are tests which will tell the story but in warfare we cannot run around sticking pins into everyone we meet just to see if he is normal. So rapid can this shift be from normal to trance state [the programming state], and so "normal" will the subject appear in trance, that the writer has used such a subject as a bridge partner. He plays one hand in trance

and one hand "awake" with no one any the wiser. [This happens with Monarch slaves all the time. Few people ever catch on that alters are under trance].

Suppose we deliberately set up that condition of multiple personality to further the ends of military intelligence. Let us start with a very simple illustration. For example, we can hypnotize a man in an hotel in, say, Rochester. We then explain to him in hypnotism that we wish the numbers and state names of all out-of-state cars parked in the block surrounding the hotel. He is to note these very carefully in his unconscious mind but will have no conscious memory of having done so. Then we awaken him and ask him, in the waking state to go out and get us a tube of toothpaste. He leaves the hotel and wanders around the block in search of that tube. Finally, he returns, apologizing for his delay, saying that it was necessary for him to go entirely around the block before he noticed a drugstore in the very building itself. This, he says, was very stupid of him but apparently men are made that way. Did he notice anything of interest as he made his walk? "Nothing! Oh, yes, there was a dog fight down at the corner." And he described the battle in detail.

We now hypnotize him. He knows what we are seeking and at once proceeds to give us numbers and states of strange cars, very pleased with the fact that he can recall thirteen. He evidently enjoys the game immensely and is quite proud of his memory.

Then we awaken him and see what he knows in the conscious state. "How many cars are there around the building?" "I don't know." "What are the numbers of the out-of-state licenses around the building?" "Good heavens, I have no idea. I think there is a California car near the front entrance, but I have no idea as to its number." A friend tries his hand. "Now look here. You were hypnotized half an hour ago and you left this room under posthypnotic suggestion." The subject gets irritated. "Look here yourself. I'm getting tired of that silly joke. This is the third time today you've pulled it. All right. I was hypnotized and saw pink elephants all over the lobby. Have it your way." And the subject sits down to a magazine, obviously angry that this man cannot find something more amusing to say.

Often the hypnotic subject will react in this manner. Push him just a little too far and he becomes irritated, obviously a trick of the unconscious to end the argument and avoid any danger of being found out....

The reader's very natural reaction is, "Why all this rigmarole?"... There are certain safeguards if we use hypnotism. First, there is no danger of the agent's selling out. More important would be the conviction of innocence which the man himself had, and this is a great aid in many situations. He would never "act guilty" and if ever accused of seeking information would be quite honestly indignant. This conviction of innocence on the part of a criminal is perhaps his greatest safeguard under questioning by the authorities. Finally, it would be impossible to "third degree" him and so pick up the links of a chain. This is very important, for the most hardened culprit is always liable to "talk" if the questioners are ruthless enough.

The Super Spy

In the instance we are about to outline, we may or may not be dealing with multiple personality.... The little experiment I have just cited could be successful with any good somnambulist and would require about ten hours preparation. The example I now cite would work only with a certain number of the very best somnambulists and instead of ten hours preparation, we had better allow ten months....

Perhaps we had better start by defending our position. Is it unethical? Perhaps, but science merely states the facts.... Now let us return to our presentation.

We start with an excellent subject, and he must be just that, one of those rare individuals who accepts and who carries through every suggestion without hesitation. In addition, we need a man or a woman who is highly intelligent and physically tough. Then we start to develop a case of multiple personality through the use of hypnotism.

In his normal waking state, which we will call Personality A, or PA, this individual will become a rapid communist. He will join the party, follow the party line and make himself as objectionable as possible to the authorities. Note that he will be acting in good faith. He is a communist, or rather his PA is a communist and will behave as such.

Then we develop Personality B (PB), the secondary personality, the unconscious personality, if you wish, although this is somewhat of a contradiction in terms. This personality is rabidly American and anti-communist. It has all the information possessed by PA, the normal personality, whereas PA does not have this advantage....

The proper training of a person for this role would be long and tedious, but once he was trained, you would have a super spy compared to which any creation in a mystery story is just plain weak. This is what the Illuminati have done. They create good Christian fronts, with Illuminati dark alters who can see what the Christians are doing.] My super spy plays his role as a communist in his waking state, aggressively, consistently, fearlessly. But his PB is a loyal American, and PB has all the memories of PA. As a loyal American, he will not hesitate to divulge those memories, and needless to say we will make sure he has the opportunity to do so when occasion demands.

Here is how this technique would work [skipping this story and several others, we come to:] We choose a good subject and then let him in on the plot. We disclose to him that he is an excellent hypnotic subject and we wish to use him for counterespionage. We suspect that in the near future someone is going to try hypnosis on him. He is to bluff, to co-operate to the very best of his ability, fake every test that is made and stay wide awake all the time. The test we fear most is that of an analgesia--insensitivity to pain. So we coach him carefully with posthypnotic suggestions to the effect that even when wide awake and bluffing he will be able to meet every test which may be made here, be it with ammonia under the nose, a needle, or worst of all, the use of electricity, which can be made extremely painful and is easy to use.

Under these circumstances it will be virtually impossible to tell whether this man is bluffing or really in trance. [The story continues that the master hypnotist thinks he has got a good subject and has hypnotized him deep. Then the subject tells him that he was only bluffing. The whole affair provides a nightmare for any counterintelligence group using hypnotism. They can be totally bluffed, unless they turn to high tech equipment to see what is really happening].

Estabrooks also explains how a man can be hypnotized and told he is only testing the preparedness of security. He is told he has a fake bomb, but is really given a real bomb. The subject is sent to a location, and blows up with the real bomb. The subject blows up with the bomb so the evidence of the hypnotic lie is lost.

Hypnosis changes the threshold of the how the senses perceive. Sensitivity can be increased or decreased, hallucinations can be perceived even though there is the absence of any appropriate stimuli, and things that exist can go unperceived by the mind. For instance, alters who are used for porn are hypnotized not to see the camera. Alters used for any type of sexual service are hypnotized repeatedly to not see faces. The slave will actually see blurs where people's faces are.

The Programmers like to manipulate. Children are set in front of circus mirrors that make them taller or smaller for programming. They are set in front of mirrors which duplicate

their image. Here in Oregon, there is a site with a magnetic anomaly which bends light. It is called the Oregon Vortex. The Programmers take small children there for programming. Anything that creates an illusion, seems to be noticed by the Programmers and is put to use somehow.

The CIA has employed magicians like John Mulholland to help them create illusions. Magician John Mulholland wrote a manual for the CIA on how to deceive unwitting subjects. Under drugs and hypnosis, when a small child is set in front of a mirror that elongates its body and or then shortens, the reality of the programming script seems real. The programmer can hypnotically call upon the child's mind to totally hallucinate seeing something, or he can support the illusion by handing the child a doll and telling it that it is a child, or handing the child a pencil and telling the child it is a flower. A great deal of acting and props are used during the programming.

What child can tell fool's gold from real gold? The bottom line is that generally, no matter which way the Programmers do it, whether by an illusion or an outright hypnotic-suggested hallucination, the event for the child is real. The majority of traumas are real events, but the scripts that are given are after the trauma are fictional.

Chapter 5

Science No. 5

The Skill of Lying, The Art of Deceit

(WIZARD OF OZ PROGRAMMING)

The rule of thumb that the programmers/handlers go by is that they will say anything to get the job done. A CIA handler will tell his agent in the field whatever will work to get the field agent's cooperation on a mission. There is no height nor breadth nor length to these people's deception. They have successfully kept some deceptions active for decades, if not for centuries.

The Use of Fiction

The history behind the Wizard of Oz programming is interesting. It suggests that the Wizard of Oz has had an important part in the occult world all along. One of the secrets of the Mystery Religions, especially the Egyptian Isis mystery religion was the ability to use drugs and torture to create multiple personalities.

The word Oz is known to have been used by its author as an abbreviation for Osiris. Monarch victims have the "golden penis of Osiris" placed into them.

The Grimm brothers, who were cabalistic Jews, gathered the folk occult stories together. Their stories are full of spells, trances, and drugs. Sleeping Beauty is put to sleep, and the trigger to wake her is a kiss on the lips.

These are serious hints that the occult world didn't stop programming people with dissociative states and triggers when the ancient Egyptian empires fell. Instead of using modern lingo such as "hypnotize", they would say "cast a spell." Later in Freemasonry, the Right Worshipful Master would "charge" (meaning hypnotize) an initiate.

The occultist Baum, a member of the Theosophical Society, was inspired by some spirit who gave him the "magic key" to write the Wizard of Oz book, which came out in 1900. The book's story is full of satanic activity and satanic thinking. The story was chosen in

the late 1940s to be the basis for the Illuminati/Intelligence community's trauma-based total mind control programming.

As a way of enhancing the effect of the programming, Monarch slaves are conditioned to place trigger items into their lives. When the movie was made, Judy Garland, who had lived a life touched by the occult world's abuse, was chosen to act as Dorothy. Judy's later husband, Mickey De Vinko was a Satanist and the chief assistant to Roy Radin, a rich Satanist who worked with the Illuminati, and who controlled the "Process church" covens which had as members mass murderers Berkowitz and Monarch slave Charlie Manson.

There are several members of the Carr family, who are also tied into both De Vinko and Radin's Process Church and the Illuminati. With the numerous long term connections between the Wizard of Oz books, and movie to the highest levels of the occult world, it is not without reason that one can theorize that the original series of 14 Oz books had an ulterior motive behind them.

The 14 books of the Oz series are:

- 1) The Wizard of Oz
- 2) The Land of Oz
- 3) Ozma of Oz
- 4) Dorothy and the Wizard in Oz
- 5) The Road to Oz
- 6) The Emerald City of Oz
- 7) The Patchwork Girl of Oz
- 8) Tik-tok of Oz
- 9) The Scarecrow of Oz
- 10) Rinkitink in Oz
- 11) The Lost Princess of Oz
- 12) The Tinman Woodsman of Oz
- 13) The Magic of Oz
- 14) Glinda of Oz

These books are still being sold, and are being read to children who are being programmed with trauma-based total mind control. The 14 books came out in various editions. The originals came out in 1900 and shortly thereafter. In the 1930s, the 1940's, and the 1950's the words were retype set and given different pages. (When working with a survivor it might help to identify what decade the Page 100 edition the slave was programmed with, because the pictures and the page numbers varied from edition to

edition.) Of course, having good pictures is an asset in programming, because the child will visualize off of the pictures when building its internal world.

In addition to this, large Wizard of Oz theme parks are being built by the Illuminati to provide places to carry out programming and to reinforce the programming which traps the minds of Monarch slaves. The best example of this, is the audacious MGM Grand complex in Las Vegas, although other theme parks around America also use a Wizard of Oz theme. If you have read Fritz Springmeier's *Be Wise As Serpents* you will know how the Theosophical Society ties in with Freemasonry, Satanism, and Lucis Trust. Several famous members of the Theosophical Society include:

Adolf Hitler (a Satanist who practiced human sacrifice, & who had HPB's book at his side).

Mahatma Gandhi (a Hindu guru considered a god by some of his followers. Gandhi was successful with the British in part because of the Theosophical Society).

[H.P. Blavatsky](#) (The founder of the Theosophical Society. She referred to herself as HPB. She was initiated by Illuminatus Mazzini into Carbonarism, a form of Freemasonry, illumined by the Great White Lodge in 1856, was part of the Hermetic Brotherhood of Luxor, and spent lots of time with the Eddy Illuminati family in Vermont, who were well known mediums. She also was a member of the occult fraternities the Order of the Druses, the Adoptive branch of the Ancient & Primitive Rite of Freemasonry, & the hermetic Masonic rites of Memphis and Mizraim. She was trained to handle live snakes by Sheik Yusuf ben Makerzi, the chief of the Serpent Handlers, and she was hypnotized by occultist Victor Michal and to some degree from 1866 under his influence).

[Alice Bailey](#) (head of Lucis Trust) Henry Steel Olcott (an important occultist) Elvis Presley (a Monarch slave) Manly P. Hall (an Illuminati Theta Programmer, and at least a Grand Master within the Illuminati who sat on the Grand Druid Council).

Frank Baum The man who wrote the book *The Wizard of Oz* was a member of the Theosophical Society. L. Frank Baum lived in South Dakota and created *The Wizard of Oz* book as a theosophical fairy tale incorporating the "ancient wisdom" of the Mystery Religions. The books have so much material from inside the secret world of the Illuminati, that the few who understand the Illuminati wonder if Baum wasn't an insider.

The moral of the book is that we must rely upon ourselves, for we alone have the power to save ourselves. This was part of the original lie of Satan in the garden. Satan has simply dressed up the same original lie into different packaging and is distributing it worldwide as the most popular American fairy tale.

L. Frank Baum explained how he came to write the book, "It was pure inspiration....It came to me right out of the blue. I think that sometimes the Great Author has a message to get across and He has to use the instrument at hand. I happened to be that medium, and I believe the magic key was given me to open the doors to sympathy and understanding, joy, peace and happiness." (Hearn, Michael P. ed., *The Annotated Wizard of Oz*. NY: Clarkson N. Potter, 1973, p. 73).

In Baum's time, the head of the Theosophical Society, H.P. Blavatsky had been putting out her journal called *Lucifer*. In other words, I highly suspect Baum knew what the Theosophical Society was all about, and that he himself was deeply into the occult. The book *The Wizard of Oz* came out in 1900. (It wasn't until 1939 that the movie was made). This next section will cover the numerous parallels between the *Wizard of Oz* material and the occult world and the occult world's programming. This is broken up into 3 Page 101 sections:

PARALLELS BETWEEN:

A. THE WIZARD OF OZ BOOK & OCCULTISM

B. THE WIZARD OF OZ MOVIE & ILLUMINATI RITUALS

C. THE WIZARD OF OZ SERIES OF BOOKS AND MONARCH PROGRAMMING

For those readers who are unfamiliar with the occult world, some of these parallels at first may seem stretched. When one sees how many parallels there are, then occult nature of the books begins to sink in. The authors could provide the reader with more parallels between Satanism and The Wizard of Oz book, but we believe the following will suffice. (Some parallels may also apply to the movie).

A. THE WIZARD OF OZ BOOK & OCCULTISM

Auntie Em represents HP Blavatsky's "Mulaprakriti" and Uncle Henry represents HPB's "Un-manifested Logos". The carnival huckster (later seen as the Wizard) is advertised as being connected to the royal families of Europe.

The Royal families of Europe are secret Satanists, from powerful [occult bloodlines](#). Dorothy is brought to Oz by a cyclone. The word cyclone originally was the Greek word cyclone which means both a circle or the coil of a snake. In other words, the snake takes Dorothy to Oz. Dorothy's three companions represent the mental, emotional, and physical bodies that HPB wrote about. Dorothy acquired these three companions just as Theosophy says we will when we come into incarnation.

To quote HPB "There is no danger that dauntless courage cannot conquer; there is not trial that spotless purity cannot pass through; there is no difficulty that strong intellect cannot surmount." (Algeo, John. "The Wizard of Oz: The Perilous Journey", The Quest, Summer 1993. Wheaton, IL.: Theosophical Society in Amer.,p. 53).

In the book, the Tin Woodsman was an ordinary being of flesh, but a wicked witch casts a spell on him. He kept chopping off parts of his body, which were then replaced by a tinsmith, until he became the first bionic man, with a completely mechanic body. Boy, hasn't the Illuminati been trying to do this one!?

In step with Wizard of Oz mind-control programming, the wicked witch & naughty children cannot stand water but dissolve. Robotic clones are created in the minds of Monarch slaves which can only be mentally dissolved by mentally placing water on them. Dorothy goes questing in Oz. Theosophists (New Agers, Satanists, etc.) go on quests.

Oz is shaped like a Mandala with Emerald City in the center, an impassable barrier, four-sidedness, 4 symbolic colors, the circle and the center. The colors and directions given in Oz may also have other symbolic meanings in the occult. For instance, Emerald City is green and green is the fourth point of the Eastern Star (women's Freemasonry) & Satan's color. A The route that Dorothy follows in Oz has the shape of a T with its 3 points defining an inverted triangle.

The Yellow Brick Road suggests gold, the perfect metal. Gold is considered to be divine & the source of wisdom by the Illuminati. HPB had written "There is a Road, steep and thorny, beset with perils of every kind, but yet a Road, and it leads to the very heart of the universe." This was the yellow brick road that Baum the Theosophist sought to portray in his fairy tale. The book contains a great deal more perils and adventures on the road than the movie.

The article shows that the great teacher is a humbug but Dorothy and her own companions have the abilities to help themselves if they only will realize their own powers through the help of the good witch of the south.

This is in line with the Theosophical Society's, the Church of Satan's, and other occult groups Page 102 teachings which teach that the individual has the capabilities within themselves to achieve anything. One of the Theosophical Society's publications states, "Prepare thyself, for thou wilt have to travel on alone. The teacher can but point the way." ("The Voice of Silence" as quoted in "The Wizard of Oz" article, Quest, Summer, 1993 p. 54).

Part of the mind set of Satanism is that reality and fantasy become blurred. This blurring has been part of the brainwashing that is being systematically given to American children. Within Monarch slaves they have an incredibly difficult time trying to differentiate between reality and fantasy because of all the mind programming they have been subjected too. There are several techniques which will determine for Monarch survivors if their memories are real. In the board game called Illuminati!, put out by people connected to the Illuminati, the game states, "Don't believe any of this, it is all true."

These are the type of double-bind self contradictory statements that Satanists love to spew out. Monarch slaves are programmed full of double-binds. With the Satanist's penchant for blurring reality in mind, read the following quote where the President of the Theosophical Society admiringly describes the Wizard of Oz, "Part of Baum's joke is that things are never what they seem. Dorothy seems to be a simple and harmless little girl, but it is she who kills the wicked witches of both East and West.

The Scarecrow seems to lack brains, but he has all the ideas in the company. The Tin Woodman seems to lack a heart, but he is so full of sentiment that he is always weeping. The Cowardly Lion seems to be a coward, but he takes brave action whenever it is called for. The Wizard seems to be great and powerful, but he is actually a humbug. Oz seems to be a glorious and delightful land and Kansas to be dry, gray, and dull--but Oz is a world of illusion and Kansas is really home. Things are not what they seem, in Oz or Kansas."

B. RELATIONSHIPS BETWEEN THE MOVIE & ILLUMINATI RITUAL.

The close relationship between Dorothy and her dog is a very subtle connection between the satanic cults use of animals (familiars). Those who read Vol. 1, may remember the example written about on how Illuminati Kingpin Alfred I. [duPont's](#) dog Mummy served as Alfred's familiar spirit. Animals are very often used in ritual. This connection is very subtle, perhaps too subtle for it to be worthy of mention, except that those in Satanism will see the significance, even though others won't. What is trivial to one person may not be to the next.

A Monarch slave as a child will be allowed to bond with a pet. The child will want to bond with a pet anyway because people are terrifying by this point. Then the pet is killed in porn to traumatize the child. This happens quite frequently.

The Rainbow--with its seven colors have long had an occult significance of being a great spiritual hypnotic device. Constance Cumbey, in her book The Hidden Dangers of the Rainbow, which exposes the New Age Occult Movement, correctly writes, "The Rainbow (also called the Antahkarana or Rainbow Bridge). This is used as a hypnotic device (p.261).

The Supreme Council of the 33rd" of Freemasonry has used the rainbow on the cover of their magazine. In a book teaching Druidism (as in Illuminati Druidism), The 21 Lessons

of Meryl, the Rainbow is described as "A true sign of Magic...it exists in both worlds at once!" Elvira Gulch is a woman who owns 1/2 of the county where Dorothy lives in Kansas. She is shown later in the Land of Oz transformed as a witch.

Many of the Illuminati elite are rich and lead double lives. People who meet them at a ritual will see the dark side of these rich people. At the rituals, people are tranced from drugs, chanting, and mind control; they are "over the rainbow."

Professor Marvel uses a crystal ball which he claims was used by the Priests of Isis. Isis and Osiris are both part of the Ancient Egyptian Page 103 Mystery religion and modern Satanism.

Kansas is black & white, Oz is in color. Reality is downplayed in witchcraft and Satanism. Make believe is considered more colorful than reality. Also as an escape from this world, Satanists use drugs to enhance their perception of colors. Some of the famous writers took drugs which put them into altered states of consciousness in order to release their creativity. Both good and bad witches in Oz carry staffs. In Satanism & the Illuminati, Priestesses also carry similar staffs. Also the idea that there are good and evil witches-- white and black magic is straight from the occult, and follows the Illuminati's Gnostic beliefs.

Several scenes involve transference of power via transference of slippers from a witch. In Illuminati ritual, to transfer power, a Matriarch, or Mother of Darkness will kill the person in a position of authority with a strike on the forehead with a special mace like staff, and then put on their slippers. Ruby colored slippers are actually used as a symbol of authority at the Matriarch level in the Illuminati. The shoes are said to be golden at the Mothers of Darkness level in the Illuminati.

The bad witch uses poison, poisoned apples and poisoned brew. Satanic covens in real life do this same thing. The wizard is portrayed as someone who rules and is benevolent. In witchcraft, wizards do rule (even though in some groups wizards are simply called witches.) Winged monkeys in the haunted forest, harken back to the pagan cultures which placed wings on various animal idols. The trees are alive like animals in the film. The Illuminati believe that the trees have spirits. In one of the Oz films, even the stones have personality and talk. This comes straight out of Druidism.

The Tin Man is a person which has been part of Illuminati ceremonies. The first initial ceremony that children of the Illuminati may remember is where a Tin Man with an ax watches over their presentation to the coven. If the parent presents the child, nothing is done, but if the parent refuses to present the children, then the Tin Man in the ritual will use his ax to sever the child's head on a chopping block. (The Tin Man will also appear in Tin Man programming, and a Tin Man's Castle may well be built in the Monarch slave's head, but the point here is that the Tin Man is also part of ritual).

Dorothy kills the wicked witch of the west by a sharp blow to the forehead with the witch's staff. This is what is done in the Illuminati, when an elderly witch is being replaced. In both cases, whether in the movie or in real life in the Illuminati, when a witch is killed the people have a ceremony. In real life in the secret world of the Illuminati, a scroll is used to certify that the witch is dead both physically and spiritually. (The movie had this in it).

Just one example of the thousands of Illuminati Grande Dames killed in ritual like this is the recent billionaires Doris Duke, who was ritually killed in 1993 on Halloween, also called All Hallows Eve, in the Beverly Hills, CA area. The Illuminati method for killing a Grande Dame and passing her spiritual power on is done with reverence. No blood is to

be spilt out of respect for the elderly woman who gives up her life willingly. At death, the last breath is inhaled by the replacement to transfer the power.

There may be as many as 2,197 Grande Dames at such a coronation. The Grande Mothers (whose Systems are mistresses for Satan and hierarchy leaders) and the next rank, the Grande Dames, are often veiled in ritual and would wear robes with different colored lining. The different colors of linings show the different grades. A typical Grande Mother vestment or robe is a black satin & velvet dress with a draped neckline, and ritual symbols down the center of the robe.

After someone like Doris Duke willingly gives her (their) life, her head is served on a silver platter at a banquet. For the deeper alters of a high level slave, this is part of their way of life; they are told it is their birthright and heritage. Such alters will not be able to identify with the culture at large. To give up their programming, means giving up their magical powers and their culture, which they have had to work hard for. To leave they would need to see something that they perceive as better. They are locked into their slavery due to their exposure to only a secret Illuminati culture and value system.

Because of their dissociation with the rest of their own System of alters, they don't perceive a need to change their lifestyle anymore than a Bushman would be able to feel a need to wear shoes. Why should the Bushman want shoes, if he has gotten along without them? Why should a high level slave want change, when they have gotten along without it? Experience shows that during deprogramming most of the lower level alters will want to escape their abuse, but the higher level ritual alters are so separated from the abuse they don't want to give up their status and culture.

Throughout the movie, scrolls are used. As stated, Moriah continues to use scrolls for their official ritual functions.

The wicked witch of the west says that her question was not "to kill or not to kill" Dorothy?, but rather HOW to kill Dorothy for "these things must be done delicately." This is exactly the attitude displayed within the Illuminati.

The film has occult items such as crystal balls in several scenes, haunted castles, magic and a benevolent wizard.

At one point the Lion says, "I do believe in spooks [ghosts], I do, I do, I do, I do." (Today, intelligence agents are also called spooks).

The Lion, Tinman, Dorothy and the Scarecrow must prove themselves worthy to receive the benevolence from Oz. The occult is full of rituals where the participant must prove himself worthy.

The phrase "seeds of learning" is used in Illuminati ceremonies. Staffs like the movie has are used by various occult groups. These staffs often serve as stun guns, so that shocks can be applied during ceremonies. The shocks may be applied so that the victim doesn't remember the ceremony.

C. Parallels Between The Wizard of Oz Series of Books and Monarch Programming

The following are parts of the Wizard of Oz Monarch Programming, which is a base programming put in when the child is very young. Some of the slaves know portions of the Wizard of Oz script word-for-word.

Dorothy is told she doesn't have a brain if she has gotten into trouble. Dorothy is looking for a place where there is no trouble which is a place "over the rainbow." To escape pain, alters go over the rainbow. (This is a.k.a. in Alice In Wonderland Programming as "going through the looking glass".

Dorothy becomes unconscious, the world begins spinning, and then she sees disjointed pictures. This also happens to Monarch slaves. Later in the film, Dorothy states, "My! people come and go so quickly."

This is exactly what happens to the Monarch slave whose multiple personalities come and go. When the multiple personalities switch in and out very fast a spinning process can start which can be dangerous if it doesn't stop. Just like most hiccuping stops on its own, the rapid uncontrolled switching (which can be triggered by stress) usually stops on its own. Systems which subconsciously know they are going to be tortured and used may out of a subconscious fear begin this revolving switching.

It is said that the Monarch victim will become comatose if the rapid spinning goes on too long. Personalities are switched in what are called "tornado spins" or "tornado spinning" and personalities called "spin off" personalities come up according to the number of revolutions the slave is commanded to spin. By spinning the slave, the master can choose what sexual perversion he wants as each "spin off" personality has been trained to carry out a different perversion.

Over the rainbow in Oz is for the Monarch slave to be in a trance, and into a certain area of the programming. To be fluctuating at both ends as an observer and not a participant or to go to the other extreme and become a participant. The theme song of the movie goes, "Somewhere over the Rainbow...there's a land where the dreams that you dare to dream really come true." These lyrics are a method to hypnotically confuse the brain to perceive that the "over the Rainbow experience" (which is usually horrible abuse) is a "dream".

The dissociative mind is only too happy to call the trauma a dream, which is lived as a reality for a moment, but is nevertheless recorded by the mind as a fantasy. The term for this is crypto-amnesia, which means the process where the proper functioning of memory is hypnotically messed up. The slave's internal world becomes "reality" and the external real world becomes the Land of Oz which is perceived as make-believe.

Dwarfs are used in the internal programming. (Hollywood hired a large number of them for the movie's cast. They are called Munchkins in the movie.) Mengele, known as the programmer Dr. Green, was especially interested in experimenting traumas on dwarfs.

For bona-fides & recognition signals, the Monarch slaves wear diamonds to signify they are presidential models, rubies to signify their Oz programming for prostitution, and emeralds to signify their programming to do drug business. Rings are also used to signify what activity the slave is doing, and what rank or level they are in the occult.

Monarch slaves are taught to "follow the yellow brick road." No matter what fearful things lie ahead, the Monarch slave must follow the Yellow Brick Road which is set out before them by their master. For some slaves used as track stars, their Yellow Brick Road was the track they had to run. The Yellow Brick Road is the runway in which alters were trained to fly off from to exit their internal world and take the body.

The Yellow Brick Road also pertains to the assignment that an alter is given. To follow the Yellow Brick Road is to go down the road that has been assigned by command. The Yellow Brick Road programming is placed into the child's mind via the Yellow Brick Road of the Wizard of Oz story. Remember the key words, "Follow the Yellow Brick Road."

To get someone onto the Yellow Brick Road you must know the access code to get them through the poppy field. The color codes are important to get an alter through the field of poppies.

"Fiddler" is important word to get to the yellow brick road (it signifies the programmer in the context of "the programmer is here, go over the rainbow") and then the alters eat what is variously called MUSIC or a SCRIPT or A LETTER which are words meaning "instructions."

In the 1900 edition of the book on page 3 1-32 says (programming cues are in caps), "She closed the door, locked it, and put the KEY carefully in the pocket of her dress. And so, with Toto trotting along soberly behind her, SHE STARTED ON HER JOURNEY. THERE WERE SEVERAL ROADS NEAR BY, BUT IT DID NOT TAKE HER LONG TO FIND THE ONE PAVED WITH YELLOW BRICK. Within a short time she was walking briskly toward the EMERALD CITY, HER SILVER SHOES tinkling merrily on the hard, YELLOW ROADBED. The sun shone BRIGHT AND THE BIRDS SANG SWEET and Dorothy did not feel nearly as bad as you might think a little girl would who had been SUDDENLY WHISKED AWAY FROM HER OWN COUNTRY AND SET DOWN IN THE MIDST OF A STRANGE LAND....The houses of the Munchkins were odd-looking dwellings,...ALL WERE PAINTED BLUE, for in this country of the EAST BLUE WAS THE FAVORITE COLOR... FIVE LITTLE FIDDLERS PLAYED AS LOUDLY AS POSSIBLE AND THE PEOPLE WERE LAUGHING AND SINGING, while a big table nearby was loaded with DELICIOUS FRUITS [the programs] and NUTS, PIES, and cakes, and many OTHER GOOD THINGS TO EAT [scripts to ingest]."

Monarch slaves are threatened with fire, like the Scarecrow. They also see people dismembered like the Scarecrow was dismembered. For them it is not an idle threat. The front alters also have hearts full of pain like Scarecrow.

Certain alters are not given courage and most have their hearts taken from them. The alters who are programmed not to have hearts are hypnotically told the same thing the Tin Man says, "I could be human if I only had a heart." (See Chapter 4, where it discusses hypno-surgery).

Some alters are taught they are stupid and have no brain. Scarecrow is asked the question, "How can you talk without a brain? Scarecrow answers, "Some people without a brain can do a lot of talking."

Emerald City is used in programming. Emerald City in the programming will be well guarded and hard to reach. Several important things will be placed inside the Emerald City, including the deeper Illuminati alters.

Castles are used in the programming. Lots of castles, either in the mind's imagery or purely demoniac are placed into the slave's mind.

Winged monkeys are able to watch in the movies somewhat as spy satellites. Winged monkeys are used in the programming to create a fear of always being watched.

The Flowers used in the movie and books, are also used in the programming. The witch uses poppy flowers to put the lion and Dorothy to sleep. Opium and cocaine are used to tranquilize Monarch slaves. An alter of a slave will get trancy when they enter the poppy field. (Heroin and cocaine come from poppies.) In the film, Dorothy says, "What is happening? I'm so sleepy." She and the lion get sleepy for no apparent reason very quickly. Monarch slaves do the same thing. Waking up with snow in the movie is nothing less than an allusion to cocaine which is a common substance given to Monarch slaves to help make them dependent.

Dorothy states at one point in the movie that she "doesn't remember". She then follows this up with "I guess it doesn't matter."

Hour glasses appear in the movie in several spots, and they also occur in various contexts in people who have been programmed by the Monarch programming. Some victims of the programming have hour glass configurations each created around a separate axis. The hour glasses have the ability to be rotated which causes certain alters to be brought forward. Monarch slave masters have also used hour glasses to indicate to their slaves that death was imminent and that time was running out. This is the way the wicked witch used the hour glass on Dorothy, who happens to be saved just as the hour glass runs out.

Some Monarch slave masters actually have large hour glasses (sometimes 3' high) like in the movie. (In Cathy O'Brien's autobiography of her life as a Monarch slave Transformation of America she has a photograph of Sec. of Defense Cheney's hour glass on his desk with him seated. This hour glass was used to threaten her as a slave).

When a Monarch slave sees an hour glass they may switch, but basically it is a reminder that the slave masters have the power to run a person's time out. One slave was told, "The sand that sifts through the hourglass is a measure of your worthiness to live or die."

The hour glass shape is basically two triangles which touch at their peaks, or an X configuration with the tops of the X having lines. The child's mind is to visualize this configuration as a compass, as the four points N, S, E, W, they are to see the X configuration also as an x, y axis upon which a city is structured upon.

The hour glass then is tied to several other concepts which integrate themselves well with the basic X shape of the hour glass. Circles with X's are stacked on top of each other to form the different worlds which contain the alters. The two pie shaped pieces of the hour glass will hold one world, while the hour glass configuration made by the other two adjacent pieces hold the looking glass mirror images of each alter. Each hour glass is called 2 quadrants. To remove 4 quadrants would of course take both alters and mirror images with it. In mathematics, it could be stated that regular alters are in quadrant x,y and -x, -y. And that the looking glass people--the mirror images, early splits made from each alter as a copy, are in quadrants -x, y and x, -y. (See the chapter on how to structure a System).

"Click your heel together and be there in a snap" is both in the movie and in the programming cues. Military Monarch slave models are especially taught to click their heels together. (Joseph Mengele, Dr. Black, Michael Aquino and others also liked to click their Nazi boots together while they programmed children).

"SILENCE!" is both in the movie and a command of the Oz Programming. This word SILENCE stands for a code of "no talk" which runs deep in the mind of the slave.

As in the movie, certain slave alters will talk to their masters as Dorothy did, "If you please, Sir..." The keys (and triggers) to control the switching of personalities and to give orders are frequently based on Wizard of Oz material. A Monarch slave owner might use cues based on the Wizard of Oz such as "THERE'S A PAIR OF MAGIC SHOES TO WEAR WITH YOUR DRESS...SOMETHING IN LIGHTENING...TO TRANSPORT YOU FASTER THAN THE OL' RUBY SLIPPERS." (Quote from O'Brien, Cathy. "Operation Carrier Pigeon", Monograph, pg. 2.) A cryptic death threat given to Cathy as a slave by handler Sec. of Defense Cheney to kill her daughter by taking off her daughter's ears was then backed up by the hypnotic command based on Wizard of Oz programming, "I'LL GET HER, MY PRETTY. . .YOUR LITTLE GIRL."

The programming that is related to the Tin Man produces a monarch slave which is described as "A WELL OILED MACHINE" by the handlers. U.S. Sen. Allen Simpson, one of the perpetrators of the Monarch Program, referred to the Tin Man programming when he told a slave "THESE ARE BUT EMPTY SHELLS OF THE LIFE THEY WERE ONCE POSSESSED. LIKE YOU ARE--EMPTY AND VOID OF LIFE." Phrases like "troubles melt" can be found in both the movie and in the programming. Let's now cover what programming is based on the Oz books, that isn't found in the movie.

A great deal of the Oz programming comes from the books, of which only the first book was used for the movie. The public is familiar with the movie which is based on the first one, but in general doesn't know the other books exist. We will not go through the scripts of all 14 books--there isn't room for that, but by going through a few of the books, the reader will begin to see the massive amount of material which was used for programming scripts in the Oz books.

It is one thing to say, the Wizard of Oz was used as a mind-control programming script, but that doesn't convey the extent of it. Large sections of the 14 books are almost perfect for mind-control. If you take the trouble to read these quotes, you may find yourself startled at what you thought at first glance was a nice child story!

Pg. 38 Book 1 The Wizard of Oz:

"That is true," said the Scarecrow. "You see," he continued, confidently, "I DON'T MIND MY LEGS AND ARMS AND BODY BEING STUFFED, BECAUSE I CANNOT GET HURT. IF ANYONE TREADS ON MY TOES OR STICKS A PIN INTO ME, IT DOESN'T MATTER, FOR I CAN'T FEEL IT."

This is teaching dissociation. The slaves actually do have pins & needles stuck into them, or toothpicks under their fingernails, etc.

If anyone asks the slave a question they can say according to the script, "I don't know anything." The infant slave will be taught words like this "STICKS & STONES MAY BREAK MY BACK, BUT WORDS WILL NEVER HURT ME, BECAUSE I'M NOT HERE."

Pg. 41 Book 1 The Wizard of Oz:

"It never hurt him, however, and Dorothy would pick him up and set him upon his feet again, while he joined her in laughing merrily at his own mishap."

This is teaching the programming "IT'S O.K., IT DOESN'T MATTER, NOTHING WRONG HERE" that the slave is taught to tell the world.

Pg. 40 Book 1 The Wizard of Oz:

"nest of rats in the straw, ...at the scarecrow."

The mice in a Monarch System which control the turning of the quadrant's clock, hide from the scarecrow.

Pg. 42 Book 1 The Wizard of Oz:

"fewer fruit trees..."

If the slave eats the fruit [code for programs] without permission, the dwarf munchkins will beat the alter with their clubs. Also on this page HOME is called KANSAS, and it is

described as "how gray everything was there." In other words, reality isn't as great and colorful as the make believe internal world you can build in your mind to escape this hell we're giving you.

Pg. 43 Book 1 The Wizard of Oz:

...The Scarecrow looked at her reproachfully, and answered, "My life has been so short that I really know nothing whatever. I was only made day before yesterday. What happened in the world before that time is all unknown to me. Luckily, when the farmer made my head, one of the first things he did was to paint my ears, so that I heard what was going on."

This is the script read to new alters, to help them have a clean slate before programming them with another new script. This is coupled with the Wizard of Oz theme that the Wizard gives brains (what to think) to the Scarecrow. The alters are hypnotically programmed that if they think on their own--then they are empty headed like the Scarecrow. They can only have something in their head if they let the Wizard give them what to think.

Pg. 45 Book 1 The Wizard of Oz:

"It was a lonely life to lead, for I had nothing to think of, having been made such a little while before."

This is part of the script read a new alter.

Pg. 48 Book 1 The Wizard of Oz:

"So the Scarecrow led her through the trees until they reached the cottage, and Dorothy entered and found a bed of dried leaves in one corner. She lay down at once, and with Toto beside her, soon fell into a sound sleep. the Scarecrow who was never tired, stood up in another corner and waited..."

This was used to program part of a script for an Illuminati ceremony.

Pg. 57 Book 1 The Wizard of Oz:

"So the old woman went to the wicked Witch of the East, and promised her two sheep and a cow if she would prevent the marriage. Therefore, upon the wicked Witch enchanted my axe, and when I was chopping away...the axe slipped all at once and cut off my left leg. "This at first seemed a great misfortune, for I knew a one-legged man could not do very well as a woodchopper. So I went to a tinsmith and had him make me a new leg out of tin. The leg worked very well, once I was used to it; but my action angered the wicked Witch of the East, for she had promised the old woman I should not marry the pretty Munchkin girl. When I began chopping again my axe slipped and cut off my right leg. Again I went to the tinner, and again he made me a leg out of tin. After this the enchanted axe cut off my arms, one after the other; but, nothing daunted, I had them replaced with tin ones. The wicked Witch then made the axe slip and cut off my head, and at first I thought that was the end of me. But the tinner happened to come along, and he made me a new head out of tin."

This is an Illuminati ceremony script done by Dr. Mengele with children at a very young age. It was a blood oath to "Green" that if they let anyone touch the programming they would cut themselves.

Pg. 58 Book 1 The Wizard of Oz:

"...splitting me into two halves. Once more the tinner came to my help and made me a body of tin, fastening my tin arms...But alas! I had now no heart, so that I lost all my love for the Munchkin girl... I had known was the loss of my heart. While I was in love I was the happiest man on earth; but no one can love who has not a heart, and so I am resolved to ask Oz to give me one."

Pg. 66 Book 1 The Wizard of Oz:

The Scarecrow, the Tin Woodsman and Dorothy expect that the Wizard of Oz can give a brain, a heart, and send Dorothy back to Kansas. Under programming the Master as the Wizard can give alters what he wants including sending them back to Kansas (their internal reality).

Pg. 77 Book 1 The Wizard of Oz:

"...they could see the road of yellow brick running through a beautiful country, with green meadows dotted with bright flowers and all the road bordered with trees hanging full of delicious fruits."

This is used for the imagery of the yellow brick road.

Pg. 87 Book 1 The Wizard of Oz:

"Scarlet poppies...their odor is so powerful that anyone who breathes it falls asleep, and if the sleeper is not carried away from the scent of the flowers he sleeps on and on forever. But Dorothy did not know this, nor could she get away from the bright red flowers that were everywhere about; so presently her eyes grew heavy and she felt she must sit down to rest and to sleep."

This is an important part of the programming. This is the story line for trancing deep.

Pg. 112 Book 1 The Wizard of Oz:

"Then the Guardian of the Gates put on his own glasses and told them he was ready to show them to the palace. Taking a big golden key from a peg on the wall he opened another gate, and they all followed him through the portal into the streets of the Emerald City."

This is helpful imagery in setting up the internal Emerald City and its guards.

Book 3. Ozma of Oz

Pg. 20 Book 3 Ozma of Oz:

"But the wind, as if satisfied at last with its mischievous pranks, stopped blowing this ocean and hurried away to another part of the world to blow something else; so that the waves, not being joggled any more, began to quiet down and behave themselves."

Used to create protective programming, notice how the wind is personified.

Pg. 23 Book 3 Ozma of Oz:

"So she sat down in a corner of the coop, leaned her back against the slats, nodded at the friendly stars before she closed her eyes, and was asleep in half a minute." Alters may be trained to trance when placed in a corner.

Pg. 27 Book 3 Ozma of Oz:

"No, indeed; I never care to hatch eggs unless I' ve a nice snug nest, in some quiet place, with a baker's dozen of eggs under me. That's thirteen, you know, and it's a lucky number for hens. So you may as well eat this egg."

This has been used often to get 13 splits when torturing. Many Illuminati Systems were set up on 13 grids.

Pg. 30 Book 3 Ozma of Oz:

"Next to the water [programming cue to build Atlantis] was a broad beach of white sand and gravel [programming cue to build Troy], and farther back were several rocky hills, while beyond these appeared a strip of green trees [programming cue to build a green forest] that marked the edge of a forest. But there were no houses to be seen, nor any sign of people [programming cue for alters to be invisible] who might inhabit this unknown land."

This page along with others near it, have been used to build the structures in the internal world of Illuminati slaves. In brackets are a sample of how it could be used when building an internal world.

Pg. 34 Book 3 Ozma of Oz":

"Why eating live things....You ought to be ashamed of yourself!" "Goodness me!" returned the hen, in a puzzled tone; how queer you are, Dorothy! Live things are much fresher and more wholesome than dead ones, and you humans eat all sorts of dead creatures."

This is used to encourage cannibalism.

Pg. 35 Book 3 Ozma of Oz:

"...a large sized golden key."

To encourage the imagery of golden keys, which are used frequently in the internal system.

The next chapter "Letter in the Sand" has singing trees in it, which have been popular items for the Illuminati due to their druid beliefs.

Pg. 39 Book 3 Ozma of Oz:

"Bye, bye, and bye, when she was almost in despair, the little girl came upon two trees that promised to furnish her with plenty of food. One was quite full of square paper boxes, which grew in clusters on all the limbs, and upon the biggest and ripest boxes the word 'Lunch' could be read, in neat letters. The tree seemed to bear all the year around, for there were lunch-box blossoms on some of the branches, and on others tiny little lunch-boxes that were as yet quite green, and evidently not fit to eat."

Boxes are built internally in the slave's mind and a box will contain a program. The food is the programming that the slave is to eat and digest. The programming in the box might be songs, nursery rhymes, or a poem or anything. (On page 41, there is a full page picture of a girl picking a lunch-pail from a tree limb to eat it).

Pg. 40 Book 3 Ozma of Oz:

"The little girl stood on tip-toe and picked one of the nicest and biggest lunch-boxes, and then she sat down upon the ground and eagerly opened it. Inside she found, nicely wrapped in white papers, a ham sandwich, a piece of sponge-cake, a pickle, a slice of new cheese and an apple. Each thing had a separate stem,..."

The lunch-boxes on the tree are the programs which the programmers put in. The stems are what link the programming stories together in the child's mind.

Pg. 42 Book 3 Ozma of Oz:

"I had a pair of silver shoes, that carried me through the air. ...said Dorothy."

In the programming silver shoes are used as cues to go into altered states (i.e. through the air).

Pg. 44 Book 3 Ozma of Oz:

"embroidered garments of many colors"

Color programming for the ribbons.

Pg. 47 Book 3 Ozma of Oz:

"We'll get you in time, never fear! And when we do get you, we'll tear you into little bits." "Why are you so cruel to me? asked Dorothy. "I'm a stranger in your country, and have done you no harm." "No harm!" cried one who seemed to be their leader. "Did you not pick our lunch-boxes and dinner pails? Have you not a stolen dinner-pail still in your hand? ...it is the law here that whoever picks a dinner-pail without our permission must die immediately."

The programming message to all of this is that no one had better touch the dinner-pails which represent the programs or they are to die immediately. Armies like in the story guard the internal programming of the slave.

Pg. 51 Book 3 Ozma of Oz:

These pages describe a crack in rocks that is a door. This is used for Petra programming.

Pg. 52 Book 3 Ozma of Oz:

"golden key"... "within the narrow chamber of rock was the form of a man--or, at least, it seemed like a man...his head and limbs were copper. Also his head and limbs were copper, and these were jointed or hinged to his body in a peculiar way, with metal caps over the joints, like the armor worn by knights in days of old."

These are a System's robots which are said by the programmers to be friends, and which are invisible. You can see other people's robots but not one's own internal robots.

Pg. 53 Book 3 Ozma of Oz:

"This copper man is not alive at all."

The clone robots are made to think they are not alive, but just robots. In reality they are little child alters suited up to think they are robots.

Pg. 55 Book 3 Ozma of Oz:

"...back view of the copper man, and in this way discovered a printed card that hung between his shoulders, it being suspended from a small copper peg at the back of his neck."

The robots are put in by a combination of several stories. The deep sea divers of 20,000 Leagues Under the Sea, and the Wizard of Oz's Copper Man reinforce each other.

"Extra Responsive Mechanical man fitted with our special clock-work attachment. Thinks, Speaks, Acts, and Does Everything but Live. Manufactured only at our Works at Evna, Land of Ev. All infringements will be promptly Prosecuted according to Law."

This huge sign is part of the robotic programming the clone robots receive. Notice that they are drilled into total obedience--all infringements will be promptly Prosecuted. Obey the law that your Master gives you.

Pg. 56 Book 3 Ozma of Oz:

"DIRECTIONS FOR USING For THINKING: --Wind the Clock-work Man under his left arm, (marked No. 1) For SPEAKING: --Wind the Clock-work Man under his right arm, (marked No. 2) For WALKING: --Wind Clock-work in the -middle of his back, (marked No. 3) N.B.-This Mechanism is guaranteed to work perfectly for a thousand years."

These instructions were used to build Dr. Green's (Mengele's) boxes and the robots.

Pg. 58 Book 3 Ozma of Oz:

"The words sounded a little hoarse and creaky, and they were uttered all in the same tone, without any change of expression whatever; but both Dorothy and Billina understood them perfectly."

This was used to program the internal robots to speak in unison and to repeat themselves.

Pg. 60 Book 3 Ozma of Oz:

"After that I re-mem-ber noth-ing until you wound me up a-gain."

The internal robots forget and then are prepared again for war.

Pg. 62 Book 3 Ozma of Oz:

"From this time forth I am your o-be-di-ent servant. What-ev-er you com-mand, that I will do will-ing-ly--if you keep me wound up."

This is used to teach the internal robots obedience to their programming.

Pg. 67 Book 3 Ozma of Oz:

"Within the pail were three slice of turkey, two slices of cold tongue, some lobster salad, four slices of bread and butter, a small custard pie, an orange and nine large strawberries and some nuts and raisins. Singularly enough, the nuts in this dinner-pail grew already cracked, so that Dorothy had no trouble in picking out their meats to eat."

This is given to front alters as the front programming so that they see the programs as only "fruit".

Pg. 68 Book 3 Ozma of Oz:

"Do the lunch-box trees and the dinner-pail trees belong to the Wheelers? the child asked Tiktok, while engaged in eating her meal. 'Of course not,' he answered. 'They belong to the roy-al fam-il-y of Ev, on-ly of course there is no roy-al fam-il-y just now be-cause King Ev-ol-do jumped in-to the sea and his wife and ten children have been trans-formed by the Nome King...you will find the roy-al 'E' stamped up-on the bottom of ev-er-y dinner pail."

The Nome King in the programming became the ruler of the demons/system within the Monarch system. Several story lines from a number of sources are overlapped to reinforce the programming scripts. The programmers will use other stories to introduce themselves into the system too. In case readers don't know, a Monarch system will have hidden powerful alters that are made in the image of their programmers, that serve as personal representatives of the programmers.

Pg. 79 Book 3 Ozma of Oz:

"I am only a ma-chine, and can-not feel sor-row or joy, no mat-ter what hap-pens."

This is teaching mechanical dissociation, and coincides with Tin Man programming.

Pg. 83 Book 3 Ozma of Oz:

"For the Princess Langwidere is a different person every time I see her, and the only way her subjects can recognize her at all is by means of a beautiful ruby key which she always wears on a chain attached to her left wrist. When we see the key we know we are beholding the Princess." "That is strange," said Dorothy, in astonishment. "Do you mean to say that so many different princesses are one and the same person?" "Not exactly," answered the Wheeler. "There is, of course, but one princess; but she appears to us in many forms, which are all more or less beautiful."

Doesn't this sound like MPD! Did Frank Baum know about MPD?

Pg. 90 Book 3 Ozma of Oz:

"Princess Langwidere's sitting-room was paneled with great mirrors, which reached from the ceiling to the floor; also the ceiling was composed of mirrors, and the floor was of polished silver that reflected every object upon it. So when Langwidere sat in her easy chair and played soft melodies upon her mandolin, her form was mirrored hundreds of times, in walls, and ceilings and floor, and whichever way..."

This is the mirror programming that has been done to so many victims!

Pg. 91 Book 3 Ozma of Oz:

"Now I must explain to you that the Princess Langwidere had thirty heads."

Isn't this story line convenient for programming?

Pg. 94 Book 3 Ozma of Oz:

"...Langwidere to a position in front of cupboard No. 17, the Princess unlocked the door with her ruby key and after handing head No.9, which she had been wearing, to the maid, she took No. 17 from its shelf and fitted it to her neck....There was one trouble with No. 17; the temper that went with it (and which was hidden...)was fiery, harsh and haughty in the extreme, and it often led the Princess to do unpleasant things which she regretted when she came to wear her other heads."

Does the reader see how this is programming to switch personalities. And personality No. 17 is locked up--which is a common programming methodology. The fiery, harsh anger--those are the demonic imps that the victim is coached to accept as normal which are layered in. (See chapter 10).

Pg. 98 Book 3 Ozma of Oz:

"'To hear is to obey,' answered the big red colonel, and caught the child by the arm." pg. 99 Book 3 Ozma of Oz, "...the colonel had by this time managed to get upon his feet again, so he grabbed fast hold of the girl and she was helpless to escape."

Pg. 102 Book 3 Ozma of Oz:

"Once a cyclone had carried her across it, and a magical pair of silver shoes had carried her back again."

Pg. 103 Book 3 Ozma of Oz:

"First came a magnificent golden chariot, drawn by a great Lion and an immense Tiger, who stood shoulder to shoulder and trotted along as gracefully as a well-matched team of thoroughbred horses. And standing upright within the chariot was a beautiful girl clothed in flowing robes of silver gauze and wearing a jeweled diadem upon her dainty head. She held in one hand the satin ribbons that guided her astonishing team, and in the other an ivory wand that separated at the top into two prongs, the prongs being tipped by the letters 'O' and 'Z', made of glistening diamonds set closely together."

The way this was used for programming is that guard alters are made out of kittens, who believe they are fierce tigers and lions and other wild cats. Ozma, represents the Illuminati Queen Mother with her crown and scepter.

Pg. 104 Book 3 Ozma of Oz:

On this page we see Ozma of Oz, the Scarecrow, the Saw-Horse, the Tin Woodman, and soldiers. These characters were used in the programming. Toward the bottom of the page is something that was built into the Systems so that alters would stay in place in their internal world.

"...the green carpet rolled itself up again...In order that their feet might not come in contact with the deadly, life-destroying sands of the desert."

Pg. 117 Book 3 Ozma of Oz:

"Dorothy took the key to Tiktok from her pocket and wound up the machine man's action, so that he could bow properly when introduced to the rest of the company."

Pg. 119-120 Book 3 Ozma of Oz:

" 'Let me introduce to you a new friend of mine, the Hungry Tiger.'...he displayed two rows of terrible teeth and a mouth big enough to startle anyone.' 'Dreadfully hungry," answered the Tiger, snapping his jaws together with a fierce click.'" This is programming for deeper cats in an alter system. The next page tells how this is used to teach the child alter cannibalism. "...the tiger. "For my part, I'm a savage beast, and have an appetite for all sorts of poor living creatures, from a chipmunk to fat babies.' 'How dreadful!" said Dorothy. 'Isn't it, though?' returned the Hungry Tiger licking his lips with his long red tongue. 'Fat babies! Don't they sound delicious? ...If I had no conscience I would probably eat the babies and then get hungry again, which would mean that I had sacrificed the poor babies for nothing....For it is the nature of tigers to be cruel and ferocious, and in refusing to eat harmless living creatures I am acting as no good tiger has ever before acted."

This part of the book is used to help teach the child alters which think they are tigers to be cannibalistic and actually participate in eating babies. This is all filmed to be used against the mind-controlled slave.

Pg. 130-3 1 Book 3 Ozma of Oz:

" 'No one knows, exactly,' replied the Princess. 'For the King, whose name is Roquat of the Rocks, owns a splendid palace underneath the great mountain which is at the north end of this kingdom, and he has transformed the queen and her children into ornaments and bric-a-brac with which to decorate his rooms.'" 'I'd like to know," said Dorothy, 'Who this Nome King is?'" 'I will tell you, replied Ozma. 'He is said to be the Ruler of the Underground World, and commands the rocks and all that the rocks contain. Under his rule are many thousands of the Nomes, who are queerly shaped but powerful sprites that labor at the furnaces and forges of their king, making gold and silver and other metals which they conceal in the crevices of the rocks, so that those living upon the earth's surface can only find them with great difficulty. Also they make diamonds and rubies and emeralds, which they hide in the ground; so that the kingdom of Nomes is wonderfully rich, and all we have of precious stones and silver and gold is what we take from the earth and rocks where the Nome King has hidden them....the Ruler of the Underground World is not fond of those who live upon the earth's surface, and never appears among us. If we wish to see King Roquat of the Rocks, we must visit his won country, where he is all powerful, and therefore it will be a dangerous undertaking....the furnaces of the Nome King....a single spark of fire might destroy me entirely.' 'The furnaces may also melt my tin,' said the Tin Woodman; but I am going.'" 'I can't bear heat,' remarked the Princess... "

This is used to program in the dwarfs who mine the jewels (programs). The dwarfs are often demonic imps or gnomes, rather than being real alters. Notice that the story line fits in beautifully with the Hell Pit that the Programmers so often put at the basement of people's minds. The Hell Pit would have programming to make someone burn. If someone approaches where the Dwarfs live (which is deep underground--deep in the mind) they will burn. Notice again the words diamonds, rubies, emeralds, silver and gold which are all parts of programming codes.

Pg. 139 Book 3 Ozma of Oz:

" 'But I know enough to obey my masters, and to gid-dup, or whoa, when I'm told to."

This is teaching obedience. "Lower down the table were the twenty-seven warriors of Oz." This was used to create alters within the internal world.

Pg. 147-148 Book 3 Ozma of Oz:

The form was that of a gigantic man built out of plates of cast iron, and it stood with one foot on either side of the narrow road and swung over its right shoulder an immense iron mallet, with which it constantly pounded the earth. These resounding blows explained the thumping sounds they had heard, for the mallet was much bigger than a barrel, and where it struck the path between the rocky sides of the mountain it filled all the space through which our travelers would be obliged to pass. Of course they at once halted, a safe distance away from the terrible iron mallet. The magic carpet would do them no good in this case, for it was only meant to protect them from any dangers upon the ground beneath their feet, and not from dangers that appeared in the air above them.

"Wow!" said the Cowardly Lion, with a shudder. "It makes me dreadfully nervous to see that big hammer pounding so near my head. One blow would crush me into a door-mat." "The iron giant is a fine fellow," said Tiktok, "and works as steadily as a clock. He was made for the Nome King by Smith & Tinker, who made me, and his duty is to keep folks from finding the underground pal-ace. Is he not a great work of art?"... "No," replied the machine; "he is only made to pound the road, and has no thinking or speaking attachment. But he pounds very well, I think."... "Is there no way to stop his machinery?" "Only the Nome King, who has the key, can do that," answered Tiktok....Meanwhile the giant continued to raise his iron mallet high in the air and to strike the path terrific blows that echoed through the mountains like the roar of cannon."

This was used as the script to place in Thor, a giant who protects the programming. Very severe split brain headaches are programmed to occur to the victim, whenever the internal Thor pounds his hammer. If the programming is threatened, Thor and the imps (demons) appear, to protect it. There are an entire series of events using programming and obedient alters that takes place to protect the programming, if it is ever threatened.

Pg. 159 Book 3 Ozma of Oz:

"There was no reply, except that the shifting Nomes upon the mountain laughed in derision. 'You must not command the Nome King.' said Tiktok, 'for you do not rule him, as you do your own people.' "

The purpose of this part is to prepare the child's alters to accept that internal Queens and other leading alters do not rule the demons that are placed into their system, and are not to order them around.

Pg. 163 Book 3 Ozma of Oz:

"In the center of this room was a throne carved out of a solid boulder of rock, rude and rugged in shape but glittering with great rubies and diamonds and emeralds on every part of its surface. And upon the throne sat the Nome King. pg. 167 Book 3 Ozma of Oz, on this page is a picture of the Nome King telling Dorothy and Ozma that, "They belong to me and I shall keep them."

In other words, the imps and their jewels belong to the king of the demons. Around his throne are steps with gems, and this imagery was used to build the internal gems in a system, with Satan/the [Anti-Christ's](#) throne at the top of the stairs.

Pg. 170 Book 3 Ozma of Oz:

"Although this army consisted of rock-colored Nomes, all squat and fat, they were clothed in glittering armor of polished steel, inlaid with beautiful gems. Upon his brow each wore a brilliant electric light, and they bore sharp spears and swords and battle-axes of solid bronze. It was evident they were perfectly trained, for they stood in straight rows, rank after rank, with their weapons held erect and true, as if awaiting but the word of command to level them upon their foes." 'This,' said the Nome King, 'is but a small part of my army. No ruler upon Earth has ever dared to fight me, and no ruler ever will, for I am too powerful to oppose.'

This was to help build acceptance within the child of the layering of armies of demons.

Pg. 180, Book 3 Ozma of Oz:

"For upon the edge of the table rested a pretty grasshopper, that seemed to have been formed from a single emerald."

The next page has a picture of a grasshopper wearing a hat and many shoes. This was used to help the victim take the hypnotic suggestion that their programmer was a grasshopper, a cricket. Mengele used a clicker which helped with this hypnotic suggestion too.

Pg. 182-183 Book 3 Ozma of Oz:

"...the King returned to his throne.... they were greatly Page 115 disheartened by...the knowledge that she was now an ornament in the Nome King's palace--a dreadful, creepy place in spite of all its magnificence. Without their little leader they did not know what to do next, and each one, down to the trembling private of the army, began to fear he would soon be more ornamental than useful....' Never mind,' said the jolly monarch. 'If he doesn't care to enter the palace...I'll throw him into one of my fiery furnaces.'

Pg. 184 Book 3 Ozma of Oz:

"...twenty-six officers filed into the palace and made their guesses---and became ornaments." Story line used to program parts to become useful ornaments. "...he wore a heavy gold chain around his neck to show that he was the Chief Steward of the Nome King..."

Many of the abusers signify their power to the slaves, by wearing a gold chain around their neck.

Pg. 186 Book 3 Ozma of Oz:

On this page it states that some magical power gave the King the ability to know all that took place in his palace. By crediting their abilities to an occult magical dimension, the programmers enhanced their appearance of power to the child victim.

Pg. 192 Book 3 Ozma of Oz:

On this page and the surrounding pages, the people who have become ornaments are also assigned colors. The Queen of Ev "are all ornaments of a royal purple color." and "all those people from Oz into green ornaments."

Pg. 194 Book 3 Ozma of Oz:

'If I wore the magic belt which enables you to work all your transformations, and gives you so much other power....What color will you make the Kansas girl? asked the Steward. 'Gray, I think,' said his Majesty. 'And the Scarecrow and the machine man?' 'Oh, they shall be of solid gold, because they are so ugly in real life.'

This was the script to bring in the color programming. Color programming is discussed in the Structuring chapter (7) and the Internal Controls chapter (11) dealing with the internal computers, and in chapter 4 where the codes are given.

Pg. 192 Book 3 Ozma of Oz:

'What more do you want?' demanded the King. 'A fat baby. I want a fat baby,' said the Hungry Tiger. 'A nice, plump, juicy, tender, fat baby.' When the alters are forced to accept that they are tigers and other cats, then they are encouraged (forced) into cannibalism.

Pg. 200 Book 3 Ozma of Oz:

"So Tiktok touched a yellow glass vase that had daisies painted on one side, and he spoke at the same time the word 'Ev.' In a flash the machine man had disappeared,..."

This was part of the programming to introduce daisies and switching.

Pg. 201 Book 3 Ozma of Oz:

"Next she touched the image of a purple kitten that stood on the corner of a mantel, and as she pronounced the word 'Ev' the kitten disappeared, and a pretty, fair-haired boy stood beside her."

This is teaching the switching of alters and their color programming.

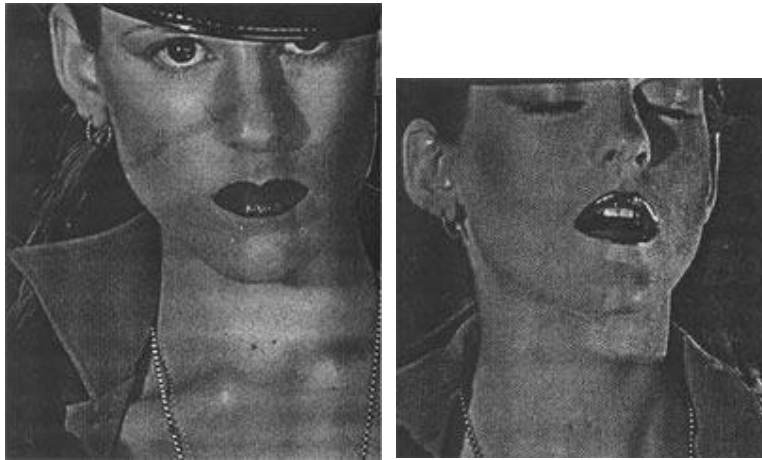
We will stop our coverage of the Ozma of Oz book here. We have only partially covered only two of the 14 Oz books, all of which were used as programming scripts. There are many more sections in this series of 14 books that served as programming scripts, but the reader has got the basic idea. It is still important to go over how some of the other books were used in programming, so that the reader begins to see how the story lines assist in programming, and how the story lines are so frequently tied together from perhaps 12 different stories to reinforce one altar's programming.

Chapter 6

Science No. 6

The Use of Electronics and Electricity

These photos printed in a magazine in the fall of 1981 show electric prod marks on the neck of this two slave who was used for porn.



Another basic component of the Monarch program is lots of electro shock. Stun guns, staffs with hidden electric cattle prods, and cattle prods are frequently used on the slaves. Electroshock is used to create the dissociation from trauma during the programming, and later it is used to remove memories after the slave has carried out a mission, or to instill fear and obedience in a reluctant slave. Slaves generally carry horrible body memories of excruciating electroshock tortures to their entire bodies. As the slaves begin a therapeutic deprogramming process they will recover these horrible memories, not to mention many other painful memories. A slave often shows electroshock marks on their feet, or back, or buttock or legs after they have been used. An owner of a slave will ordinarily carry a stun gun. This is perhaps a 120,000 DC volt stun gun to erase & compartmentalize memories, but some of the stun guns go up to 200,000 volts DC to erase the memory of his slave. They will apply their stun guns to the base of the skull.

After giving programming instructions they will usually give a high voltage shock to the base of the skull to imbed the instructions deep in the subconscious. They often use hypnotic cues along with the shock. For instance, they will tell the slave they are "now going over the rainbow", and that when the sun goes down they will forget everything, before they shock the body.

The shock destroys and scrambles the memory which is still stored in the short term memory section of the brain. They must shock the person within 24 hours, to insure that the short term memory doesn't get into long term memory as a coherent memory. This means that if a slave is being used daily, they get electro-shocked daily.

Types of devices used by handlers: A cylindrical type cattle prod with 3/4" between the contact points is used externally and internally. This is manufactured by Hot Shot Products, Inc., Savage, MN 55378. Model B-12. They have a red or black rubber handle with an overall length of 12". The low voltage is between 10,000-15,000 volts. The medium voltage is 12,000 to 20,000 volts.

A bruise on the buttocks will be black and blue spots about 1 1/2" diameter each. A hand held wand type shock prod which has 2 /4" between its contact points. It uses a rechargeable battery pack. The prod (wand) is 2 1/2" long, and unwieldy to handle. Various farm supply companies (livestock equipment) sell this. The medium voltage is 12,000 to 20,000.

A stun gun which has exactly 2" between the contacts with a 9 volt battery. This stun gun was created for law enforcement, and is generally regarded as the best device for dropping a victim or for inducing hypnosis, or setting in a hypnotic program. Its high

voltage is 35,000 to 120,000 volts. It is a light weight (12 oz.), compact device, 7" x 2" x 1".

This device will leave deep red dot ("holes") scars and cancerous moles. The victim will develop moles from the repeated use of this device. The muscled areas of the victim are preferred. For instance, the muscled area just below the shoulder blade. Farrall Instrument Co., of Grand Island, NE makes a cattle prod with an adjustable voltage control. Their long distance wireless shocker called Personal Shocker can shoot a shock about 75 indoors and 300 feet outdoors. The control box is hand held, and the receiver is a leather case. The shock can be adjusted from 9 to 800 volts, current is 5 mili-amps, and it lasts 1 to 2 milliseconds. This Personal Shocker was manufactured to be used on people.

An electronic firm in Tujunga, CA makes a shock box used in programming. An electronic bark collar is used to train Illuminati & other Monarch slaves in silence & obedience. On other occasions, fancy gem studded collars and leather collars are fitted around the necks of female slaves for sex with wolves and fierce dogs, who bite these neck collars when they mount. Many of the slaves have experienced these various collars for obedience, silence, & bestiality.

In trying to track down who makes the larger electroshock machines, especially the computer guided ones, we only got started investigating. Conmed (315-797-8375) makes medical electrodes for portable monitoring units. Sentry Medical Products, at 17171 Murphy, Irvine, CA 92714 (714-250-0233) makes Skin Mounted Conductive Medical Electrodes for Tense Unit Machines. In Vivo Metric, in Healdsburg, CA also makes silver Chloride electrodes for placement on human skin. Electro-Cap Inter, produces BEG placement systems. Uni-Patch Medical Products, 13 13-T Grant Blvd. W, Wabasha, MN makes all types of Electrodes and some of theirs go onto machines for shocking people. Classic Medical Products, 582-T W 19246 Apollo Dr., Muskego, WI make electrodes for diagnostic and shock purposes. Arndt Automation & Assoc., Inc., 17770 Liberty Lane, New Berlin, WI, make electrodes for ECG and EKG machines. And a Colorado company named Biomedical at Evergreen, CO makes medical electrodes.

When a slave is taken to an impromptu programming site--a hypnotic drug is injected into them for a quick induction while a metal band is put around their head and a current of 100,000 volts will be run through for say 5 seconds into their heads. This will cause the body to shake, the eyes to close, sweat to pour out of the body etc. The hands are tied down with restraints. Sometimes the mouth is gagged so that the tongue doesn't protrude. After imbedding the hypnotic commands deep into the mind, the programmers might adjust the automatic timer on the equipment and give the victim another blast of voltage for 10 seconds. The person's body will shake and quiver for a while after this. They may dribble spit. Finally, the person will be brought out of their hypnotic trance, instructed not to remember anything, to feel happy and sent on their way.

This entire programming session can last 15 minutes. Programming sites like this can be the back of a van, a back room in a restaurant, or any other place that the equipment can be set up at. This is why a slave, who has been used recently, may hobble a little, or when they get memories feel a tight headband around their head along with awful headaches & flashes of light. The memory will feel like a robotic state to the slave.

Here is a drawing that one slave made of the electric headband used to program an alter.

The slave handler will also carry a black or grey spiral book with all their own slave's access codes, triggers, cryptic keys and programs. All this will fit into a brief case.

A working knowledge of hypnosis is helpful to understand how to deal with the slave in certain instances. Because the slave is under the most powerful combinations of mind control and is so divided against his or her own self, it is almost impossible to have many problems with the slave if the handler does what he is supposed to do. However, some handlers get drunk or loan the slave to inexperienced people, etc. and problems do develop.

Of course the slaves always end up taking the blame for everything that goes wrong. If the slave gets out of hand, because the handler doesn't know what he is doing, a stun gun comes in handy to control the mismanaged slave. In other words, a brief case with the programming book and stun gun are basically all that is needed to control a Monarch slave for the rest of his or her life. Some of these stun guns are only a few inches long and look like boxes. Other stun guns are imbedded in staffs. The canes and the staffs that Satanists carry around, like Michael Aquino (in public in fact) are actually stun guns to control their slaves. The Queen Mother's staff of the Illuminati has an electric stun gun hidden in it.

Children in day care centers are reporting small boxes with wires that electroshock them during programming. An example is given in Vol. 1, of how the Illuminati bloodlines connect to research about electric shocks to control people. For example, David V. Reynold's research, who wrote, "Neuroelectric Research: Electroneuroprosthesis, Electroanesthesia, and Nonconvulsive Electrotherapy."

Another way of using electricity for torture is to use directed energy (a new technology) on men's genitals. With skillful use of directed energy they can simulate a rape of a man or woman. Artificial sodomy via directed energy was first tested in male prisons. ELF waves will place thoughts into the men's mind as the directed energy make them feel sodomized.

Microwaves for Programming

The x-rays below were used with the victims' permission.

Mind control implant in the nasal cavity.

2

Electrodes implanted in the person's skull when a child in the 1940's.

2

Transmitting implant in the cortex.

2

Implants enlarged from 7mm and 11 mm.

Drawings by Fritz Springmeier

On Aug. 22, 1989, Phillip L. Stoklin, P.O. Box 2111, Satellite Beach, FL took out a patent --which is Patent Number 4,858,612 which is a device that can be placed in the auditory cortex of the brain. This device allows the following process: someone speaks into a microphone, the microphone then has its sounds coded into microwave, which are sent to the receiver in the brain and the receiver device will transform the microwaves back so

that the person's mind hears the original sounds. In other words, a person with this device in their head will hear whatever the programmers send via microwave signals.

Various types of "non-lethal" weapons have been created and are now being used. Directed energy can be used to sculpt clouds. ELF waves can be used to place thoughts in people's minds without using implants. In 1991, a paper trail began to appear when the CIA connected U.S. government Global Strategy Council came out with a paper entitled, "Non-lethality: Development of a National Policy and Employing Non lethal Means in a New Strategic Era." Their paper was prepared by Janet Morris. The USAF School of Aerospace Medicine, Brooks Air Force Base, TX put out a report USAFAM-TR-87-30 entitled "Behavioral response of rats exposed to high-power microwave radiation." High-power, ultra-short pulse-width emitters of microwaves were used to alter the thinking in rats. The report refers to two other reports: one by T. Wheeler, et. al. "Retrograde Amnesia in Rats Produced by Electron Beam Exposure," entitled USAFAM-TR-83-3, Feb. 83. The other report is by R. Bermant, "Classical conditioning of Microwave-Induced Hypothermia in Rats." Radio Sci. 14 (6S): 201-207, 1979.

This is a clear paper trail, that military research has gone on to control the brain via microwaves.

Another institution in Texas, the Texas Dept. of Criminal Justice TDCJ-ID, has been putting high tech listening implants into the ear canal behind the ear drum which lets them monitor what the ear is hearing--a great way to spy. This is according to an implant victim who with medical help discovered his implant. The Walter Reed Army Institute of Research (WRAIR) discovered that pulsed microwave audiograms also called analogs of the sounds of spoken words, could be transmitted to a target, and the effect on victim would be to hear voices in their head. The next 11 pages are patent no. 4,858,612. After this, we'll reveal the numerous mind control capabilities of ELF microwave tech).

The next pages, from page 169 to 174 may present the reader with some minor difficulties in reading, because with some words it was not possible to process them, because of poor printing. So some words are lost, and this can make certain sentences appear strange ...

Chapter 7

The Science of Structuring

A. Structuring of MPD Worlds

The purpose of the mind-control is to build a System within the mind that is a human robot. It would do no good to torture the slave and get thousands of pieces (fragments of the mind, alter personalities) if these were not structured.

Very few Multiples have ever really gotten to see the deeper parts of their Systems. Many of the early successes of therapists were actually only the integration of the fronts of Systems, while the deeper cult parts were left fully functioning.

The integration of the front alters was only a ruse to allow the therapist to think the patient was healed. The Illuminati's organization, whose identity still remains secret to the therapist, can continue to use the healed" patient. Everyone was happy, therapist, client, and the abusers.

Also I might add the book publishers such as those who published Sybil are also happy. Sybil is an occult first name, but the book, movie and therapist give no hint that ritual

abuse might be involved in her system's MPD (DID). The victim of *When Rabbit Howls* (a book & a movie) shows clear signs of having a full-blown highly structured and programmed MPD (DID) system, but the movie doesn't even hint of programming or Satanic involvement. The whole movie was a big slide.

The Illuminati know the details and minutiae of every new direction the therapeutic community decides to take. Indeed, a number of their people are leading the pack, providing leads and misleads. Their first goal is to keep therapists on side-roads, away from the real issues. The second goal is, if they do get onto something, to bring the slaves in, and structure in defenses so that the therapists don't go anywhere. And then when one has success like we have seen, they eliminate front structures and front alters, and turn to massive reprogramming, and skillfully linking primal traumas with the new programs.

Bear in mind, the internal programming alters are also always alert and will restructure the system constantly if alters work against their programming. Restructuring is a process that can continually go on, not something completed when the victim was a child. For instance, new levels of alters can and are created when the victim is in their 30s, either by the internal or external programmers. From observations, it is clear that the most drastic changes are from the external programmers, who can work much faster than the internal programmers.

In the beginning, the programmer must bring order out of the chaos he has created. He must use some type of structure to place worlds. In recent years, these have been solar systems, galaxies, and planets, because they have gone to *Star Trek*, *Star Wars*, *Alien* types of programming. Each planet may have a type of alter, a family, if you will, of alters who are similar. They will not be able to travel to other solar systems, or stars, or galaxies without transportation. Spaceships, and tele-porters have now replaced the elevator that the older systems used to go up and down the worlds.

When the programming begins, it must be simple enough that a child can understand it. One game that was excellent to teach internal structures to child victims was Chinese checkers. An innocent game, but a great vehicle to communicate placement of alters and structures. Alter patterns would be placed upon the hexagram board with marbles. A marble would represent an alter. Notice that alter colors (and/or jobs) can be coded by what marble is chosen. A ruby alter can be a red marble. A blue coded alter is a blue marble. Structures which are to be superimposed upon each other in the child's mind, are easy to superimpose. Take one pattern - of marbles off, and place the superimposed pattern of marbles over the same place. This is how several different structures can be tied together in one locality in the mind. This is one way structures can be layered in. The Hexagram checker board was called "The House of David" in one victim.

B. The Creation of Roles Internal, External, Dependence, etc.

Many splits in the mind are not developed into full blown personalities. Some are simply fragments which are given a single job assignment. Generally, a System will have about half a dozen alters which frequently take the body and hundreds of alters which only occasionally take the body. Internally, the System must carry out the following functions: Protect all information and history that relates to the creation and use of the slave. All the structuring and codes of the System are also secrets and need to be guarded. The programming and the very things that the slave can think about need to be guarded. The slave is meant to be entirely self-governing.

The best boss is the boss who gives a directive and can go do something else while the person receiving the order carries it out without input and supervision. The Monarch slave is the prime example of how to delegate authority. The delegation of authority

allows both the master and the victim himself to blame the victim for the orders they carry out.

The satanic cults will hide their alters which make money for the cult behind the blood and gore alters. This protects their illegal money making operations. Alters must learn to function as designed by the Programmer. If they can't work together, the Illuminati will try to get them to work together somewhat akin to a mechanic fixing a car. If the alters can't be fixed, they and their System will have to be thrown away. The dramatic disparities of all the alters goes hand in hand with what at first seems apparent, then not apparent, and then apparent again, there is a unity beneath the multiplicity. Alter functions and abilities overlap with other alters. No alter is entirely separate from several common pools of intellect and dispositions that are attributable to the entire alter system.

Alters are real and separate persons. But the common traits that run through an alter system are also real. One alter system may have a streak of kindness and gentleness that runs through the entire system. There may be a few alters which have been battered enough not to display the trait, but the trait is so pervasive that it characterizes the System. The programmers are also skilled at building in alters who can serve as balancing points. Unless the system of alters has balancing point alters who are calm, cheerful, and emotionally stable, a system could easily self-destruct with all the shatteredness, pain and craziness that has been intentionally built into the system.

Each level or world will have a balancing point. When the System is being charted during the early programming process, a Mother of Darkness and the Programmer and the Grande Dame will make a decision on how to label the chart. By the time the child is four, the weaknesses and strengths that characterize the alter System have been recorded on charts and the child's destiny in life determined. The chart will read what occupation the child will be made into, and what its function for the overall Illuminati plan will be. This determines what types of programs and alters must be created.

Most people are still unfamiliar with multiplicity and their rigid thinking is challenged by the concept that one mind can have several personalities. On the other hand, they can understand perfectly that a computer can wall off sections of memory, and they can understand perfectly that a single human mind is superior to all the computers in the world assembled together, and yet they can't let go of their basic simplistic foundational understanding of life that one mind has only one personality. They will allow a computer this ability but not the human mind.

The creation of multiple personalities also divides responsibility within a person. A person who lives with a multiple, say for instance their handler, will form widely divergent relationships with the different alters. In terms of programming, each dissociated fragment of the mind may be molded into something. Some fragments lend themselves to be molded into full personalities, and some lend themselves into being molded into single-purpose fragments, and some must be discarded. A part of the mind can be developed into a full-blown independent personality with all the idiosyncrasies that any other person has.

Bear in mind, that generally the Programmers consider color identification and the coded numbers to be more critical for identifying an alter than a name. A name humanizes the alter. Names are sometimes attached later if needed by a handler. Some handlers simply refer to their sexual alters by their generic name "kitten".

Others may have a specific cat name such as "Tabby", "Bast", "Hecat", "Adandara" or "the Lion of Judah" for an alter. Keep in mind, if full blown personalities are created, it happens for both the benefit of the victim AND the programmers.

During the Monarch Programming an average System will have at least 1,000 alters, but not all of these will be personalities designed to hold the body. For those who need to get a handle theologically on how to approach this, it is suggested that they approach it as a city of persons. A city has both a unity and a multiplicity about it. It also must carry out certain basic functions if it is to survive. All cities have administrations and city planners, and justice, and police, and garbage collectors, and entertainment, etc. The early Illuminati researchers soon accepted that their victim of multiple personalities is in essence a city of people, and so they used that understanding to construct in the victim's head, using the victim's creativity under torture and drugs to create all the structures and features that accompany a geological land. The map of the Land of Oz in the Wizard of Oz books was frequently used for the front parts of a System, with some additions and subtractions.

The engineering of the structures within an Illuminati Monarch slave, looks like the original designs were done by engineering specialists--perhaps even Boolean algebra was used to develop the original designs. However, once working models of systems were proven to function without fail, lesser skilled programmers & technocrats could help assemble a Monarch System of alters without fully understanding the engineering and all of² the demonology/magic behind it. Just like in a city, some people have friends and know others, and other people are strangers and enemies, so it is with an Illuminati system of multiples. Some alters may be aware of each other, and some may even hate each other.

When building a system, the Programmers take advantage of their knowledge of how multiplicity works. Two alters can have several possible relationships which are:

- a. two-way amnesia, where neither alter knows about the other's existence. This is what the Programmers want for most alters. They don't want multiples to even know they are multiples.
- b. one-way amnesia, where A alter knows B alter, but B doesn't know A. This can be accomplished by setting in one-way mirrors.
- c. co-presence, two alters can come on top of each other at the front of the mind and hold the body together. This produces some strange behavior for the multiple as different alters synthesize their thoughts. When a tough alter comes up behind a Christian alter, the Christian alter may find himself letting loose of a cuss word without knowing where exactly it came from. When a child alter comes up behind an adult, the adult may find itself talking like a child.
- d. co-conscious, this is when two alters are aware of what each other is thinking.

As the Programmers structure a System of alters, they build in No-talk walls every so often where all communication and visibility between alters is walled off. These No-talk walls are specifically built structures and not the result of normal amnesia. A 13 x 13 grid may have, for instance, 2 No-talk walls. Other methods will be used to divide all the levels from each other. One method of dividing the levels is the level of trance for level 3 will be different than the level of trance for level 10. This will not hold true across the board, because some deeper alters are not in deep trance. One Monarch slave, programmed beginning in the 1950's, described her System.

Scattered Parts

Broken hearts, divided parts, they all live inside of me.

How many times can they divide my mind?

Broken hearts with divided parts scattered throughout my mind.

How many times can they wipe me out before I come back no more?

Can they instill a will in me that is not mine?

They broke my heart too many times and divided all the parts, then scattered them through time. Some are good and some are evil.

How many times can they split my mind?

The lights, needles and pain went on much longer than we can explain.

Did these things happen, or is it what they wanted me to believe?

Does God exist or is it what I want to believe?

Does the store house exist where the computer is?

Are there computers in me that help split me?

Scattered parts, broken hearts, where do I exist?

Is there a castle built inside? If so, what person am I?

Lights, needles, and pain goes on today, or is it lies that are made up in a mind split far too many times.

Broken hearts, divided minds, scattered throughout time.

I don't want to mislead you.

Did the experiments work?

And they split me too many times?

Lights, needles, and pain.

They can wipe me out if I try to explain. Butterflies, butterflies, lots and lots of them. I lay down at nights with them.

I wrap up in a blanket made of them. I hear their hum as they lead me to the lights, needles and pain. The needles and pain make it so I can not think.

I get so sleepy, but I can not sleep.

The pain races through my mind and splits it one more time.

I have forgotten more than most will ever know.

The computer will show how many times they can split the mind, break the heart; divided minds scattered throughout time.

How many times before I can come back no more?"

--received from therapist Denny Hilgers.

Our previous book *They Know Not What They Do, An Illustrated Guide to Monarch Programming-Mind Control*, Oregon City, OR, 1995, p. 91, has a good description of how extensive the internal structuring is:

"Many Systems never get to the point of seeing their internal world(s). Further, most alters have only a small spot in which they are to reside, and they don't get to see but a tiny fraction of the entire System. After these structures are built into the mind they continue to work and carry out their function on a subconscious level. Sometimes it takes years of work for a System to begin seeing their internal world. They can begin doing this by turning lights on inside of their worlds.

To make a comparison, when a person looks at a clock they see the finished result, the time it shows, but they don't see all the mechanisms. The structures in the mind are part of the mechanism to keep the System of Alters structured in a way that is useful to the abusers, but often all that observers will see is the finished result, the mechanisms stay hidden. But we are exposing those mechanisms in this picture and on this page.

A therapist's client may be responding in a way that makes no sense until one realizes the internal structures that they are responding to. An alter generally must maintain the spot in the mind which it is assigned. To leave that location in the mind, means traveling through a System which is filled with dangers and traps of all kinds. Only a few of our alters ever ventured where they were not to go, and they always encountered many obstacles. However, if an alter gets trapped behind mirrors, the alter should not break the mirrors. If the alter is a Christian they can use the blood of Jesus Christ of Nazareth to bind and cast out the demons which are in the mirrors. The danger of the mirrors is the demonology involved. Some things work and some things don't. We are speaking from our years of experience. The mirrors are deadly and they were everywhere in our System, but they are deadly only if one can't deal with the demonology.

The therapist should at least be aware that these images can be worked with just as if they were real to manipulate situations involving them. But if the structures are going to be worked or toyed with, the therapist and survivor need to have an understanding about the structures. If you don't understand the mirrors, or the River Nile, or whatever then be careful what you have the survivor do to them.

The structures (the images) that are built into the mind of the Monarch slave are not trivial. An overview of the structures that are in our System alone will show that they went to a great deal of effort to build all kinds of internal worlds to house our thousands of alters.

A list of the internal structures that were contained in our System follows:

Ant pits, Bee Traps w/ swarms, Black Glass Wall, Black Holes (vortexes), Boxes (Dr. Green's under J.J., boxes have buttons which access certain parts), Candyland, Carpet (Magic), Castles, Castle dungeon (torture chambers), Caves, Clocks (there are several incl. computer clocks), Concentration camp, Cords, Desert, Doll House, numbered Doors by the thousands w/ red hot nobs, Elevators, Emerald City (connected to the castle), Eucalyptus Trees, Fields of "forget me" & island of "forget me not" (JJ's Prgrmg), Firewall, 2 Forests (singing forest with Cedars of Lebanon and Oaks, and a dwarfs forest which has 3 kinds of trees), Fruit Tree (programming tree), Glass, Glass coffin, Golden Keys, Graveyards, Hallways with red doors, Hell Pit or Hell Fire (7 levels--pepperbox. There is a glassy wall before the hell pit.), Hour Glass (matrix), House of David, Icetown, Invisible

Countries, Keys (clock key), Libraries, Light side City, Marshlands, Mazes, Mirrors (constructed via access permissions) (One-way), Moat, Mountains, Nursery (glass), Ocean, Paper Trees, Petra Secret City, Playground, Poppy field, Portals (for altars and demons, like the third eye), Rubicon (outer space beyond the stars), Rivers (Nile, Rio Grande, Shenandoah, etc.), Room behind a closet (existence not confirmed), Seeds, Serpent tree, Shafts, Shells, Shifting sands, Shoes (gold, silver, and ruby slippers), Snake pits (traps), Spider chambers, Stairway, Torpedo Town, Tin Woodsman's Castle, Tree with square paper boxes containing Dad's music programming, Trojan Horse w/ armies, Tunnels, Valley of the Dry Bones, Volcano (to destroy & remake the system), Vortices (see Black Holes), Wasteland, Water (Moats), Waterfalls, Wind, Wires, Worms, and a Yellow Brick Road."

In order to use the multiple in different life styles--they divide up a system of alters into worlds of alters which rarely see each other. These worlds are also called cities. The words "city" or "world" are interchangeable when it comes to a Monarch System. Typically, they received names such as Atlantis, City of Refuge, Shangri-la, and Troy.

Later, after Candy Jones exposed the programming, there was a major shift about this time, and many of the Systems were programmed with Solar Systems. Each planet had a different group or race of alter or demon. The concept of Star Trek was helpful for this. Some of the Systems programmed in the 1970s, used Star Trek as their basis. The distribution of alters was similar to watching the various episodes of Star Trek.

Alters that were created at the same time and left in an area of the System together are families. The programmers in their efforts to dehumanize these alters will stick to animal names such as referring to them as "litters". The front level of a System would often be given a cover. The front level might see their world as a basketball court, or several houses, or a dollhouse, or a street. The front world is set up to deceive anyone from discovering the true structure of the system. The programmers can link and unlink, and move alters around. Eventually they get something neat and tidy on a sheet a paper.

A standard Illuminati System is built like a 13 x 13 x 13 cube with an elevator shaft running up and down from the bottom to the top. The elevator is constructed as a piece of DNA and alters can ride up and down the elevator (go up or down in trance) to move when allowed. Most of the alters have no sense of time, and most of the alters do not hold the body very frequently. For various reasons most of the alters never grow up. Obviously, if they don't hold the body very much, and are dissociated from everyone else's memories, they have nothing to stimulate them to grow up. However, the Programmers must have some of the alters who can function as adults. For instance, alters who go into bars must think of themselves as adults. The alters which will hold the body in public will be hypnotically made into adults.

The Network likes to leave many child alters, because most of them are pedophiles and they like the pseudo-pedophile experience of making it with an alter that thinks it is four years old. Or just the opposite, sometimes an adult alter will appear within a child victim, and this is a clue that this is an access/reporting alter.

Many of the Illuminati systems, especially Mengele's were set up on a 13x13 grid of alters. The grids are numbered top to bottom and side to side but not in the fashion one might expect. The typical Mengele grid will begin with 6 and proceed 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 1, 2, 3, 4, 5. However, the structure doesn't have to be a grid, any geometric shape works and has been used, such as a sphere, cube, or pyramid.

Dr. Star and his wife, who is an OTO programmer working out of Corpus Christi, TX likes to structure an alter system in the shape of the Seal of Solomon. The Yin-yang symbol is then equated with the entire Seal of Solomon. The all-seeing eye is placed in the center of Star's systems, just like Mengele would put in an All-Seeing Eye. The hidden Sun of

Tiphareth is placed into Dr. Star's victim's systems, as well as the four elements, and sulfuric acid. Alters are then placed in the various positions around the hexagram.

Because therapists, (and Christian ministers) are generally unaware of the deeper occult things, they usually miss seeing the occult philosophies behind the structures. For instance, the elements of earth, wind, fire and water are not just part of magic--they are in Druidism considered the four zones (or directions) also called rings which are held together by the fifth ring--balance. This is the basis of Celtic geometric art, metaphysical maps, and ancient Ireland was symbolically divided into four regions with a unifying fifth. This was the bardic view of the universe which is presented in the Vita Merlini (written by Geoffrey of Monmouth in 1150). Supposedly England, Wales and Scotland were also divided into 4 regions with a unifying fifth too. And all these four regions Ireland, Wales, Scotland and England are joined again in the U.K.

In Druidism, the four magical elements the Sword, Rod, Cup and Shield are unified by the Cord while the four elements are unified by the spirit. Ancient Druid stone statues of triple faced gods and goddesses still remain today. Heads were considered sacred by the early Celts which is why the heads of the top Grand Dames are preserved after they are ritually murdered. If an outsider really wants to understand why Illuminati systems are constructed in the fashion that they are--first understand that there is a great depth of meaning behind what structures are used to build an internal world. An ex-programmer talks about how the programmers would call upon Satan in high level rituals to "Tell me what to do, and I'll do what you want" to gain wisdom in how to design these alter systems. Within a System, a few alters will be given maps to the System. There will be a structure "map" which takes the system down through its progressive levels down to its fundamental or primal level. There will also be internal world maps, maze maps, or what some call programming maps.

Chapter 8

The Science of Body Manipulation and Programming

A. The Scarring of the Brain Stem

Early on it was discovered that the brain would overcompensate for scarring on the brain stem. This is a principle similar to weight lifting. By tearing down the muscle fiber by overexertion, the body rebuilds the muscle stronger. By scarring the brain stem, it -was discovered that geniuses who had photographic memories could be created.

Brain stem scarring was used to create the whiz kids that the NWO needed to run their big computers. For instance, the computers that just NSA alone uses require people who can work in ALGOL, BASIC, COBOL, COBOL 74, MULTICS COBOL ver. 4.4, COBOL Cb.4, COBOL CP-6, BOL, EULOR, FLIP, FORAST, FORTRAN, HAL/S, Illiac 4, JASP, JOSS, JOVIAL, /LYAPAS, LISP, LISP 2, /MAP/, NuSpeak, PASCAL, PEARL, /PLACE/, PL/1, PL/1-APAREL, PLANIT, Praxis, SA Machine Language, SEMANOL, SNOBEL, UNIX, WANG, ZBIE. It takes a good memory to remember computer languages and programming. These whiz kids, who were both programmed with Monarch programming and had their brain stems scarred can be seen in some of the University computer departments and the intelligence/military agencies' computers rooms.

For instance, at Ft. Meade, the NSA has 2 buildings which contain a completely self-sufficient intelligence operation. (The complex has its own stores, bank, dry cleaning, dentistry, barber shop, PX, hospital, as well as the normal snack bars and cafeteria that Federal buildings often have.) This complex which is internally guarded by cameras watching all the corridors, has several major computer rooms where whiz kids are employed. Movement by these whiz kids, requires that they have the proper I.D.

attached to them. The CIA which has had an ongoing project to create them, has called them "Compu-kids." Some of the elevators are private and operate only with the proper key. The NSA's computers participate in electronically watching the world. Another example of where compu-kids (slaves with scarred brain stems) work on big computers (incl. a Beast computer) is at Area 51 (Dreamland), NV.

The method of scarring the reticular formation of the brain stem is accomplished electronically. The RNA piles up and breaks the continuity of the signals coming through. Different people's bodies are able to tolerate different levels of abuse. Many of the brain stem scarring victims die, or end up with a pseudo-Multiple Sclerosis. Many children are coming into hospitals and being misdiagnosed as having Multiple Sclerosis when in fact they are damaged from programming and brain stem scarring.

If the victim is successfully given a photographic memory through their entire alter system due to brain stem scarring, then they are often programmed to see what are called "hieroglyphics" (that is the cover name) which is really just the "Intergalactic Language" that NASA developed in the 1960s and then turned around and used to program slaves with photographic memories. Under the cover of research projects like N67-3042 (17 p. 3022) "Language structure and message decoding for interplanetary decoding." in 1967 and N65-32284 20-3414 in 1965 entitled "Symbol science for communication language of humans, animals, and inanimate objects --application to mathematics, cybernetics, and automation." The actual study no. or no.s for the Intergalactic Language is not known, but they should appear somewhere in the voluminous Scientific and Technical Aerospace Reports that NASA puts out each year. The script of this language was shown in the beginning credits of the strange movie Lawnmower Man. Some of the symbols are similar to Ascii Computer language (which is a language that interfaces with many other computer languages, so that one language can be translated into another language). The Monarch slaves are told that this is an alien language.

This is the Way the Script of the Intergalactic Language Looks:

Another method that has also been used to enhance memory is hypnosis. Estabrooks was able in the 1930s to create Multiple personalities via hypnosis and get incredible mental feats accomplished by those parts which were asked under hypnosis to have photographic memories. Still another method is to place small transceivers into the head or body of the person. These implants have been attached in the neck or other places, and have been connected to various parts of the brain. They have literally created what the movies called "terminal man."

This has allowed special intelligence agents to be linked to large computers. The intelligence asset can get continuous information on anything the intelligence agencies have managed to get into their large computers.

Brain implants can down load incredible amounts of information to the brain, however, the ability to use this information wisely is still a skill. Having a library of information available doesn't necessarily mean a person is wiser. For more on slave-computer interfacing see the index for information on ALEX, Amalgamated Logarithmic Encrypted Transmissions, and UNIX systems which are used to tie the Monarch Mind to computers.

Drugs and torture are also used to enhance memory. Brain stem scarring is not the only method to enhance memory, but it has been a "highly successful" (if one doesn't count all the ruined lives when it's failed) good method. MPD also naturally increases the brain's functioning several fold, and can help give photographic memories. In review, drugs, torture, hypnosis and MPD all work to enhance memory. Most slaves have some

photographic memory capability. The most serious form of memory enhancement is brain stem scarring, which produces a strong system-wide photographic memory.

B. Split Brain Work

The brain is "bicameral" or two-sided. The two-sides (called hemispheres) communicate via a super-powerful connector called the corpus callosum. The left hemisphere is specialized in verbal-linguistic transduction of speech and analytical thinking (logic, math, cause & effect, language, & sequential thinking). The right side plays more of a role in holistic-metaphorical information transduction such as imagery (art, dance, intuition, subjective, spontaneous, holistic, & dream imagery). The primary role of creating imagery is carried out by the right side.

Roger Sperry, a neuroscientist won a Nobel Prize for feeding information to only one side of the brain, and also for feeding simultaneously both sides of the brain different information. His results showed that the two hemispheres could operate separately at the same time. We hate to rewrite history, but the work that won Sperry a Nobel Prize was being done to unwilling human victims before his publicly known experiments. Sperry's research left people wondering if it wasn't possible to have one personality located in one hemisphere, and another person in the other.

Psychologist Julian Jaynes wrote a book arguing that mankind used to have two personalities before the two hemispheres evolved an ability to integrate. (His book is *The Origin of Consciousness in the Breakdown of the Bicameral Mind*.) Before the public had heard about the ability of the two hemispheres to work independently, the Illuminati and MK-Ultra programmers were carrying out split brain programming, by two methods:

1. shutting down one side and communicating only with one side of the brain, and
2. by simultaneously feeding different information to each hemisphere.

This is often done by the victim being locked in place with their eyes forced open, and different movies shown simultaneously to both eyes. This creates a form of split brain programming. High speed films will be shown with one hemisphere receiving horror scenes and the other getting family settings. This makes the two hemispheres work separately and the victim feel crazy. The mind feels ripped apart. One hemisphere is trying to dissociate and is having a miserable experience, while the other side is experiencing something just the opposite. When high speed films are shown for split brain programming, the films are shown in 5 minute increments.

Front alters may be shown good films to make them believe they live in a perfect world with a good family life. Right side satanic alters may receive horror films shown via the left eye. The right side of the brain doesn't verbalize well, so this is one reason slaves have emotions without the ability to verbalize.

A possible third method is to use drugs that block the two hemispheres from communicating. A fourth method in split brain work is to speak into the left ear while giving the right ear confusing noise. This last method is sometimes done to force alters to concentrate when learning scripts. The split brain programming done by the Illuminati is grotesque. A drug is injected at the base of the skull into one hemisphere of the brain to shut it down, while the other hemisphere is kept awake. Torture is then carried out to split the mind. What this does is create programs and alters which are associated with only half of the brain. The brain is being further divided from itself.

Work is done by the Programmers to develop the thinking of alters from one side of the brain to think differently from those of the other side. Split brain programming is not just

hypnosis, as some have been led to believe. Split brain programming provides the Programmers one way to keep the left hand from knowing what the right hand is doing. It also gives them the ability to put in body programs or memories which effect only half of the victim's body.

When one hemisphere is dominating in what the brain is doing, the opposite nostril will open and take in air. When the right hemisphere is doing most of the thinking, the left nostril will be doing most of the breathing. Voluntary changes in nostril breathing can help shift the center of brain activity from one side of the brain to the other. When a person lays on his side, the downward side hemisphere will be activated, because the top nostril will breath best. The control of nasal breathing has been part of the Yogi's art to achieve samadhi. The distinctions between the two hemispheres or two brains are used by the occult world. Moriah values the intuitiveness of the right hemisphere. As one Illuminati mind-control programmer said, "It's the right brain that has an inbuilt propensity for accessing timelessness.

There is bound to be some unconscious prompting therefore that alerts us to the imminence of forthcoming disaster, that is, if we are sufficiently sensitive to its message....unless we have the wisdom, the soul age, to affect the use of those additional facilities (to access right brain knowledge) we will find our intelligence sadly limited to the left brain logic of the material world." While this book is not about occult philosophy, occult philosophy is part of the motivation behind some of the split brain work.

In order for the Illuminati to create alters which are highly intuitive and which are able to access the higher demonic spheres, they need to shut down the logic hemisphere. When the left hemisphere is shut down, then the right brain (which controls the left hand and left side of the body, i.e. the left hand path) is able to function without competition. The victim must be able to get in touch fully with his or her intuitive side to go into the "spiritual dimensions" where demons exist. This is very nasty work, because this split brain work involves high level demonology. Most of the deeper Illuminati alters are right brain alters so that they will be very spiritually intuitive. The Lesser Key of Solomon is an important teaching book of the Illuminati [THE MELCHIZEDEK STANDARD MIND CONTROL TOOL]. It states, "An adept enters an abnormal plane and equips himself to 'charge' with magical energy the pentacle and talismans." The training that this takes is called "training of the higher will" and split brain programming is part of how it is accomplished.

C. Medical Technologies

Medical science has been probing the gray matter that makes up the human brain for several hundred years and they continue to probe it. With the use of various new techniques they can look inside the human brain in ways that were not available before. An enzyme called horseradish peroxidase (HRP) which serves as a marker or highlighter allows brain researchers to visually look at brain cells on functioning brains.

Researchers such as Frank Putnam, at the National Institute of Mental Health, have taken PET scans of the brains of people with multiple personalities, whose brain scans from one alter personality to another are very different. This doesn't occur in non-multiple people who pretend to have different personalities. The brain scans have shown that brains with multiple personalities are physically different than other people's brains. The different personalities are often in different neuropsychological states. Medical science has helped the programmers put people into different neuropsychological states for programming. Some of these states are dangerous unless trained medical personnel are available to insure the victim doesn't die. Which, according to ex-Programmers, does happen anyway. Medical science has identified glutamate which is an amino acid as an important neurotransmitter involved with memory storage. However, after countless tests and all

types of research, we still do not know completely how the brain stores memory. However, the NWO's Network understands far more than they have let the public learn.

Having Skilled Medical Lab Technicians

Having the medical know how doesn't get the job done in itself. Obviously, the Network has needed to have both hospitals and trained medical personnel. Having skilled workers is part of the success of the Monarch Programming. For instance, the simple interpretation of Alpha BFT instruments, requires that the operator be able to understand what is background interference. Everywhere the instrument is located there is going to be some amount of background interference. Only the good operators can realize when a pseudo-alpha wave has been produced, perhaps from the child sweating in the location of the electrode, or hair movements, or eye blinks or twitching.

The Illuminati has their own midwifery training program, which will take teenage Monarch slaves and train them. They also begin training their people in programming and observation from infancy up. By the time they are an adult, the programming alters know programming as second nature. They have no shortages of doctors, nurses, psychiatrists, and other well educated people. If they have to save an important Monarch slave, they may fly in a specialist from wherever the right specialist is.

When it comes to research, some of it done by professionals who don't realize how their research is going to be used. Many researchers are great on seeing detail, but not the bigger picture. They usually don't realize how their research is going to be misused, and are very gullible people. The CIA finds that the researcher is quick to justify in his or her mind the moral value of the research they are doing. Many members of the Illuminati are involved in secret genetic research. Having control over numerous big hospitals, is an important link in the ability of the Network to program so many people successfully. Medical personnel are participating in acts that help mind-control. One Christian nurse quit the University Hospital here, because newborns are secretly being given implants. A few years ago, it was discovered that The Upjohn, an American multinational company was involved in placing radio-transmitting material in with their liquid cortisone preparation Depomedrone, which created an implant when medical personnel put Depomedrone into their patients.

D. Histamines

Histamine is a chemical (a particular molecule) which the body uses to defend against alien cells. It also has the ability to lower blood pressure and to flare up the skin. The auditory sense can effect histamine production via programming.

Histamine is a molecule which is part of the immune system. Changes in histamine levels effect moles. It effects skin changes in scars. This is how the abusers can magically make scars appear and disappear, which makes the programming seem even more real to alters. The abusers like to create invisible scars that form patterns and pictures. The most popular is the Baphomet head (which stands for Satan). Upon command they can trigger the skin to make these scars visible. If one pricks someone's skin with a needle having histamine on the tip, it will cause the skin to flare up red. Biofeedback has allowed people to mentally talk to their skin. Hypnosis has controlled people's immune system. States of mind effect the immune system. Somehow a combination of these is used to allow the handler upon command to trigger the correct state of mind within the victim to increase histamine production within the skin area.

The bone marrow of the body produces stem cells. The stem cells are capable of growing into many different types of cells. First the stem cells grow into some basic different cells and those in turn grow some more and further differentiate. For instance, a stem cell can

become a myeloid, which can become a polymorpho nuclear granulocyte which in turn can become a basophil or mast cell. Both basophils and mast cells are leukocytes and they are part of the body's immune system. Both basophils and mast cells are carriers of histamine.

Histamine does several things in the body. Histamine causes dilation of blood vessels, and it allows blood vessels to become permeable (leaky so to speak) which allows other chemicals and fluid to go through the blood vessels into the area between cells and tissues. All CNS (Central Nervous System) cells of the body have receptors that the histamine can attach itself to like a ship docking. When cells are damaged, or alien cells enter the body, the basophils and mast cells release their histamine.

For the body to have more histamine, it must increase the number of basophils and mast cells. This can be accomplished by changing the ratio of stem cells that develop into other types of cells. The core of the histamine molecule is an ethylamine. Antihistamines are molecules that resemble histamines enough that they can attach themselves to the histamine receptors on regular cells and prevent the histamine molecules from attaching. If the histamine molecules don't attach, the body disposes of them. The point being that histamine remains in the skin only so long before the body disposes of it. Histamine levels in the body can raise IF the cells which carry the histamine are increased.

This is the Structure of a Histamine Molecule:

It is believed that breast implants have some kind of effect on raising histamine production levels in the body. Whether these breast implants are identical to what all breast implants are, or whether they have something special to agitate the body into higher immune cells' production of the mast cell & basophils type is not known. However, there seems to be some relationship between the Network's need to raise histamine production in their slaves, and the breast implants that they are putting in them. Putting the pieces together leads one to believe that the implants agitate the body's immune system into raising the level of its histamine carrying cells.

A number of women who have gotten implants speak about an increase in allergies. The allergic reaction is caused by high levels of histamine. Whether this happens to some or many is not known at the time this is written.

The three big Illuminati chemical companies are I.G. Farben, [DuPont](#), and Dow Chemical. Dow Chemical began research with implanting silicon in 1956. After 35 years of studies in which they implanted thousands of various animals with silicon, the company knew exactly what silicon would do in the human body. The FDA had public hearings in 1992 where internal documents of the Dow Chemical Co. were released which showed that the company knew all along that their breast implants were very dangerous, years before they put them on the market. There is an incredible search going on for a anti-silicon antibody so that they can clean up the mess they have created in millions of people who have silicon implants. The immediate chest wall and area around the breast implant gets highly agitated. The silicon leaks through the membrane, and then causes great difficulties in the body. Many of the female Monarch slaves have received breast implants.

E. Body Programs

Researchers have come a long way toward understanding the mind. They have discovered, for instance, that under stress the brain will convert nerve signals into "messenger molecules" who then in turn direct the endocrine system to produce steroid hormones, that can reach the nucleus of various cells and cause them to change how the body's genes are written out. These genes will then direct the cells as to how to make a variety of molecules which are used in growth, metabolism, sexuality, and the immune

systems. In other words, the mind can rewrite genetics. This was the secret that helped get the Monarch program off to its scientific foundation. Now the actual mechanics of this have been observed by researchers.

One of the leaders in understanding the mind-body relationship was Franz Alexander. Black was one of the researchers into how hypnosis can be used to regulate the body and the body's functions such as the immune system. Ken Bowers also worked in this area. Dr. S.M. Lambert of the Rockefeller Foundation studied how voodoo could cause death by creating certain thoughts in the mind. Most of the research in this area was monitored, if not sponsored by the Intelligence agencies under the auspices of the Illuminati.

The Hypothalamus bridges the mind and the body. It works as part of the Limbic-hypothalamic system. This system is a determining center for what state of mind the brain is placed in. The immune system communicates directly with the hypothalamus part of the brain with its own "messenger molecules" known as "immuno-transmitters". This then is mind-brain link that the Monarch programmers have taken so much advantage of.

Barbara Brown, a physiologist at Veteran's Administration Hospital (in Sepulveda) wrote a book *New Mind, New Body*. Barbara Brown's research was government funded. Her book got the public interested in biofeedback. Because of repeated success at getting patients to control such things as their heartbeat, Dr. Brown is convinced that a person's heart rate, breathing, muscle tension, glandular responses are all subject to a person's will. Those who have worked with victims of U.S. government MK Ultra mind control know that what Dr. Brown writes is correct and was known years before she published her book. Biofeedback is now required training in some prisons for some inmates.

It is clear from the final results that Monarch slaves have programming which can carry out the following functions:

- * control the pulse rate and heart beat
- * control the body's temperature
- * control the temperature of individual body parts or sides of the body, such as the right side of the body might get hot, and the left side of the body get ice cold. Fritz has observed this by touching the left and right sides of a victim who was burning hot on the right and ice cold on the left.
- * The secretions of various enzymes and histamine production has been trained into the victims and attached to various body programs to keep the slave in line. Histamine production appears to be regulated via surgery carried out on women's breast. It appears, but hasn't been confirmed that the surgery where breast implants are placed into female Monarch slaves plays some role in histamine production & programmed control.
- * allow the body to pretend that it is dead, when actually it is in an altered state similar to being comatose.

The internal defenses consists in part of body programs that are triggered if the Mind-controlled slave steps out of line. Here is a good list of some of these body programs: Auditory problems, a Bone disorder, Blood flow/circulation, Coma (zombie death sleep which makes victim appear dead), Digestive failure, Headaches-split brain, Heart failure, Histamine production, Optic problems such as blindness, Respiratory failure, Sleep deprivation, Sleeping program, and Temperature change.

Body programs will be put in across the board for all alters. The same code will work for all alters when the internal programming alters want to trigger a body program. If a body program is placed into the slave it may be anchored to something, and that might be something as drastic as the heartbeat. One of the programs causes the victim to hear a heartbeat which is refrained in their minds as the "heartbeat of Satan."

Some of the body programs are carried out by creating an alter which has one mental state--such as an alter fragment which is burning or one that was created by ice torture. This alter or this feeling of being hot or cold is then attached to something in the mind. For instance, if the victim moves toward the world, a cold alter or a cold feeling of a memory is hypnotically programmed to come up behind the alter holding the body. Sometimes the sensation of burning can be eliminated by getting a fire-child to back up from the front of the mind where another alter is holding the body.

Many feelings, body sensations, and drugged states are attached to programs. When the alter hits a stringer, he will go through a series of memories, false memories, hypnotic commands, and body sensations that have been attached together in stringers. The stringer type of programming is often put in to set in a front program which is to deceive an alter.

The abilities of the human brain to control the body have been seriously underrated by people. Bio-feedback researchers in the 1960s were surprised to find out that if a single nerve cell's activity is placed upon a screen so that the subject can see its activity graphed, the subject will be able to mentally identify that cell apart from any other nerve fiber cell, and will be able to have voluntary control over that single cell apart from any other. Just to show how complex the body is, a single nerve fiber cell will have 600 connections. This mental feat is simply mind-boggling for researchers. The Mar. 5, 1972 L.A. Times reported that patients were being taught how to alter their heart rate without drugs. This had already been happening within the Monarch Programming.

The heart is controlled by the mind and works with the emotions of a person. There have been people who have literally died from a "broken heart." This is a historical fact. The Monarch programmers have long been taking advantage of the mind's ability to control the heart's beating. A tiny little bit of tissue not really visible to the visible eye called the sinus node, sends out electrical signals that regulate and initiate heart beats in an unbroken rhythm. The genetic code concerning the body's metabolism and the genetic code for the sinus node somehow get the entire heart beat generator mechanism started. Two areas of the brain control the changes in heart beats that the sinus node would make. The sinus node sends out the signals but it doesn't change the rate.

A very primitive part of the brain stem is one of the control areas, and the other control area along the spine. Both of these areas connect to the higher thinking areas of the brain. The three most frequent events that change heart beat are emotions, sicknesses, and muscle activity. Since the will influences emotions, the higher brain can control the heart beat and its pulse. Alters are programmed so that they will trance out if anyone tries to prove to them that they have a heart--which they have been programmed to believe was taken away from them by the programmer.

The occult world learned this ability from the Indian yogis who have been controlling their hearts for centuries. Some have even shown in the scientific laboratory that they can stop their hearts for up to 30 seconds. (See Green of Menninger Foundation's work). The yogi's also developed the skill of changing their body temperatures. For instance, Swami Rama in the lab of Dr. Elmer Green could make one side of his palm hot and the other side of his palm cold simply by mental efforts.

This type of body control was learned by the Illuminati years ago, and has been applied to the Monarch programming to make the programming lies seem more real to the victim than the outside world. A Monarch slave can get cold on the left side and burn on the right side of his body. It has been well-documented that the mind can control the blood flow to various tissues and in this way change temperature in various different parts of the body. This was first reported to the public in 1978 (Barabasz & McGeorge). It appears that a combination of yogi type bio-feed back techniques along with classical behavior conditioning is able to account for some of the body programs in slaves.

Other body programs appear to be connected to the memories of alters. For instance, if the Programmer wants the body to burn--he has the System pull up an alter which was tortured with fire who comes up behind the alter holding the body, and the body then abreacts and feels like it is burning.

As mentioned, one technique is the split-brain programming where the functioning of the two hemispheres of the brain are separated, which allows the patient to feel the "right hand path" and the "left hand path" separately. This type of programming is very powerful in making the programming script seem more real than outside reality.

High blood pressure or hypertension has been found to be largely a function of the mind. However, conventional medicine has ignored this for years, and has a large volume of confusing and misleading research to the opposite. Rather, than admit the cause, the medical establishment has labeled the largest percentage of hypertension cases as "essential" or "idiopathic" which are labels to cover up that they don't know (or refuse to recognize) the cause of the high blood pressure. At any rate the cardiovascular systems (heart and blood vessels, etc.) is so complex that it has been very difficult for researchers to get a grasp on many issues involved in blood pressure such as the release of hormones into the blood, and the result of long term stress on the cardiovascular system. When tests show that the stress of unemployment increases high blood pressure problems among men, it would seem that the medical establishment would begin to see the link that the mind has with controlling blood pressure. Again bio-feedback and classic conditioning have been successfully used to radically change a subject's blood pressure. This along with the ability to go into deep trances, are abilities that the Monarch slave is programmed to have to control their blood pressure.

Again the question may be, why would they condition a slave this way? Because, if the Master can call out a hypnotic trigger and change the slave's heart beat and blood pressure, does the reader see how "puppet-like" the slave feels? The slave's mind and body are literally owned by the master. The slave is not even allowed to control his own body. This is what total mind control is all about.

Chapter 9

The Science of Mind Manipulation by Psychological Programming Methods:

Behavior Modification, Psychological Motivation and NLP

One way to explain how the slaves are conditioned is to relate an episode where the two authors observed a Satanic family carrying out conditioning to reinforce their children's mind control as their family "ate" at a restaurant. After relating this interesting incident, the chapter will cover the various psychological methods used to condition slaves.

Observations of a Satanic Family

Carrying Out Monarch Conditioning on Their Children

The husband of the family was about 28 and the wife was about 26. A young man (perhaps an uncle of the children) about 25 also sat at the table with them. The family had 5 children, ranging from about 1 1/2 years old to about 7 years old. During the entire time we watched them, which was over an hour, we never saw one act of love, not one act of nurturing on the part of the parents. Everything was programming, programming and more programming. The husband had an attitude of control over his children. He was a young somewhat wild cock-sure type. From piecing together things it was clear that he made a good salary and that he and his wife enjoyed profanity. His wife had the most dead looking eyes we have ever seen in a person. She looked every bit the part of a Satanic priestess of the worst type.

The young man of about 25 had a very large knife hidden on his back that we noticed only by close observation of his movements. Although it was 1 o'clock, the adults were calling their meal "breakfast."

The main male child was about 5 years old. He had an older sister and two younger sisters, and they all had a baby brother. During the entire time that the family was there, the children ate almost nothing. The 5 yr. boy munched on a watermelon rind, trying to draw some sustenance from it. Part of mind control is depriving the body of food. The poor children never once asked for anything; that is a clue that something wasn't normal. During most of the time that the family was in the restaurant, the mother and father took turns shooting one question after another at the five year boy. The questions were like:

What is the capital of Florida? What is the 70th element on the periodical chart? What are the names of the first five presidents? What is the square root of 121? The boy would robotically answer each question successfully. The questions were not questions but programming and commands. The mother sternly said, "What make of car was that? That's a question." (Actually what she was saying was a command.) Around this time they said, "Wake up, wake up, wake up." (hypnotic command.) A couple which was in the restaurant was watching how obedient the children were, and they were also overhearing how excellent this little boy could answer difficult rapid-fire questions. They were impressed and the lady came over to tell the parents how wonderful their family was. After oodling for 10 minutes over how great this family was the woman went on to other things. It was difficult for both of us watching to stomach the compliments this stranger was giving to these parents. The natural impulse was to get her to shut up her compliments. She naively made all these compliments little knowing, that these parents were practicing one of the most hideous if not the most hideous type of mind control invented.

Asking questions rapid fire is another mind-control technique. In fact, all of the elements of what Fritz watched at the table that day were practiced on Fritz, the co-author, when he was in Beast Barracks at West Point, USMA. The little girl was repeating her programming, "I don't have anything inside me." She was actually singing it. One of the girls had different alters coming out and was having a conversation with herself between different alters (personalities). She placed her hand over her temple in scarecrow fashion (Wizard of Oz) programming. Her head movement was a dead giveaway to those of us familiar with Monarch programming.

The parents had chosen the spot to eat because of the large surreal picture above them on the wall with blue & red flowers, water and mountains. The picture was acting as a scrambling-scattering mechanism, when the boy studied the picture, which he did for the longest time in a trance. The middle girl was dropping crayons into a Styrofoam cup and saying "get into the fire." Then she would say "I'm purple." "I'm pink." "I understand you're purple." "I understand you're pink." "Get out of here for a minute." What she was doing was giving the crayons personalities. In the Monarch programming, the person is

totally dehumanized so that some alters think they are ribbons, some monkeys, some clowns, some dolls, some trees, some lions or tigers, etc. The sexual alters are often programmed to think of themselves as cats and butterflies.

While the girl was coloring, her father reached over the table without warning and took her colors, "You don't deserve these colors and I should have taken them away before now. The girl had done nothing wrong. This is part of mind control. The person learns that there isn't a right or wrong only that they must be obedient. The little girl did not even respond when her colors were yanked away. When the mom talked to them, she said "children"--she never once personalized things. The parents began another programming session and said something like, "I will spank you. If you don't count then you can be spanked, we will count 20 times." The constant double messages were obviously breaking down the children to think as programmed rather than respond like normal people to the outside world. The woman turned to her little baby and said, "Tell daddy good-bye". When the child waved good-bye, the woman snapped, "You're not going anywhere." This serves to create confusion. Then she kissed him and said, "Baby, do you want a picture?"

We decided to say something to them, and we did so in the form of a compliment about their children. Neither parent showed any pride in the children when the earlier lady had gushingly complimented the children, nor when we complimented them with a sentence. Instead, when we complimented the children, the father began shooting off a series of difficult questions to the boy. This was simply more programming, but apparently he must have thought that we'd be impressed with the boy's ability to answer difficult questions that seemed way beyond what many teenagers would know.

Two strange things happened during the course of our verbal interaction with this satanic family. First, the waitresses had given the family free ice cream coupons, but the parents gave them to us without the children even batting an eyelid. Second, I asked the father what the age of his children were and he didn't know, or acted like he didn't know. Then he blurted out, they are 1, 2, 3, 4, and 5 years old. His wife knew that that answer must have looked bogus to us, and she reprimanded him, "You don't even know the age of your children." To which he replied, "Yes, they are 2, 3, 4, 5, and 6." His second answer was equally implausible, but his wife didn't protest, and the poor mind controlled children were experiencing just one more element of Satanic mind control. They are not even allowed to realize how old they are. Dates, and times, and ages are kept very confused in the children's minds for secrecy and control. Not only that, but by giving a hypnotic induction "1, 2, 3..." the father had lowered each of the alters which were holding the bodies of his children into a deeper trance. With these alters tranced, another word from the father could have easily pulled up other alters.

Other Items That Parents Do To Their Monarch Children

Double bind communication is commonly given multiples by all of their abusers. Some of these double binds are well thought out and some just occur due to the craziness of the entire thing. For instance, in ritual or programming, the child may have the option to stab or be stabbed. In fighting the programming, if an alter goes toward health, the programmers have set in a booby-trap. Which evil does the slave live with--the lies of the programming or the lies of the external world? How does one tell the truth to a therapist, when the therapist is not capable of hearing the truth, and yet still demands to be told the truth? Yes, double-binds abound.

Another trick is to alternate leniency with harshness. This trick is done in the military also, and has been worked with success by the Chinese government upon the people of Red China. When leniency is alternated with kindness, the effect is devastating and disconcerting because the person loses the ability to predict what is going to happen.

Everyone likes to control his or her life. Predicting what is going to happen is part of a person's mind gaining control over their environment. Even that control is stripped from a slave. They soon learn to quit trying to protect themselves, and they quit trying to think for themselves but docilely submit to whatever fate assigns them. The mind can't figure life out, so it quits trying to understand life, and just fatally submits. Dr. Green (Mengele) was very gentle when drawing blood, and he was very gentle when giving the children X-rays. He would sweet talk them and give candy. But he was very sadistic when he'd follow this up with abuse.

The programmers have preferred to be inconsistent with the children like this. Soon the child doesn't know what hate and love are anymore. The person, who claims he loves them, gives them torture or abandons them to be tortured by someone else. A third trick is to give the victim monotonous tasks, such as chanting or copying long amounts of written material. This helps prod the dissociation, and is a torture that doesn't leave marks.

An Overview

All of the elements of mind control are incorporated into the Monarch program. If a person surveys what the everyday cult mind control which is NOT part of total Monarch mind-control looks like, you will find the same elements of everyday cult control also are employed at various places within the Monarch programming of a person's alter system. (This didn't happen by accident either, the Illuminati have examined all these lesser cults to see what they could borrow for their own mind control.) Some of the elements which the Monarch program shares with other typical types of cult mind control are:

1. The Needs Of Individuals Are Promised To Be Met, But Are Ignored For Group Goals. The Illuminati handler (master) will promise to meet individual needs of alters, but these needs are ignored for group goals. For instance, certain Monarch alters of a person's system may be told they have no faces and no hearts. They are programmed not to see their faces and not to hear any heart beat. If a pulse monitoring machine is hooked up to the alter, the alter will go into a trance. For instance, the handler might promise faces and hearts but will never give them to the Monarch slave when he could. The promise is a control mechanism.

2. Isolation From The World, So That the Only Reality Is The Leader's Reality. The Illuminati isolates the slave so new ideas are available or allowed except their cult leader's ideas. "Whatever the Papa Bear [master] says is reality." Each alter will only communicate with a few other alters. What this does is divide the person from their own parts. The will and mind is broken so that there is no organized resistance, nor any access to other alters who might know something. The slave will often be denied mother, grandmother, grandfather, aunts, sisters, children, grandchildren, & friends. They will be deprived of all naturally occurring relationships via the mind control. This doesn't they mean exist in a vacuum, it means that the handlers will prevent natural relationships to develop. Isolation is very key and parts are made to feel like animals rather than people to isolate them from humanity. No ideas are allowed the slave to confront their programmer's lies. They are programmed to hate Christ and the God of the Bible, so that they are isolated from the true God and His abundant spiritual resources.

3. The Person's Sense Of Identity Is Lost. The Monarch slave lose his/her sense of self to the cult and to the person's master. No sense of where I begin & end, and where the Master begins and ends. The Monarch programming goes beyond what many cult have done, the alters are hypnotized to not see their faces, which is part of their identity.

4. Altered States and Hypnosis Is Used. The handlers/programmers use hypnotic techniques. They induce dissociation by songs, chanting, guilt inducing sessions, torture, isolation, as well as using songs, repeating triggers 3X, and lots of hypnosis.
5. A Sense Of Peace Is Induced, Especially When One Merges With Whoever Is Leading. The Head Of The Cult Will Take Credit For What The Slave Is. They induce a sense of peace leading to the fantasy of merging with leader, often suggested by leader. Then the victim has the abuser placed internally in them. For example, the master may say he was one with the slave and that he "created" the slave. The handler will claim to be God.
6. Out Of Body Experiences. Out of body experiences (O-B-E's) are induced by the torture & Illuminati training, as well as splits.
7. Sensory Bombardment And Fatigue. Sensory bombardment used, such as prolonged sleep deprivation, environmental control, and love bombing. Cages, love bombing of certain alters, and a sterile nursery/toddler room are employed.
8. Critical Thinking And Disagreeing With The Leader Is Forbidden. The slave must suspend ability to think critically or disagree with leader. The slave must never question the Master (also called the handler), never get angry at the handler, or else the slave wants to be punished. The slave must always obey or pay with pain. The alters are splintered from others so can't use their information for analysis.
9. The slave must reorganize reality through identification with aggressor (Illuminati master). Strong identification is created with the master. The slave is programmed to protect the master.
10. Individual sees locus (location) of control with the Master and the Illuminati rather than self. Programming overrules self.
11. Black and white thinking is created by the programming. Many of the Gnostic cults (see the Fritz's Be Wise As Serpents book for an examination of what a Gnostic cult is) have employed these tactics. People in the Jehovah's Witnesses and CUT, which are Gnostic cults, as well as members of many other groups, such as the CIA will recognize that these methods were used on them. (The CIA is in reality just another cult, and an Illuminati-controlled cult at that).

Isolation

For children who are being taken out of Day Care Centers and programmed without their parents knowledge, they will be isolated from their real parents. The abusers will tell the children that they are actually the "real parents" and that they intend to come and take the child away from its parents later. They will make the innocent child feel like it is cut off and rejected by everyone including the world at large. In a sense, this is true, because the child is expected to endure the most horrible abuse and yet has no one to talk to. Feelings of isolation and despair take control over the child's mind. These ways of thinking are also spiritually enhanced by rituals to bring in demonic spirits that will help insure the child is dominated by feelings of hopelessness.

During the entire life of the slave, the handlers and programmers are always trying to sow distrust in the victim. The programming is often designed to sow distrust in everyone on the outside except the godlike figure the Master. Even the Master is not trusted so much as feared and obeyed by the slave.

The slave is also subjected to isolation as a child being placed into freezers, closets, dark rooms, boxes and isolation tanks. Sensory deprivation is a serious thing, that has been discovered to cause people to hallucinate. The brain goes into an altered state just from sensory deprivation. Polar explorers who see only white for days on end must deal with this danger.

Handwriting Modification

Psychology developed over the years a number of projective, objective and subjective tests of personality. Ludwig Klages (of Germany), H.J. Eysenck (of England), and M.N. Bunker (of the U.S.) are some of the notable researchers who took handwriting analysis out of the occult realm and into the scientific realm. (The co-author, Fritz, happens to be a certified Graph-analyst through IGAS, who has done Graph-analysis professionally. IGAS has strict standards not to allow members to do anything associated with the occult, but insists they keep their work on a scientific basis).

When a person writes, he will use about 200 separate muscles in the hand, arm, and body. The mind coordinates all these muscle movements. A good handwriting analyst has about 800 different things that he can look for in a sample of handwriting, such as how hard did the writer write with his instrument, how big, where did he start on the paper, how did he cross his "t" etc. In other words, the mind in order to write had to make hundreds of decisions within seconds. There are too many decisions to make them all the decisions consciously. This is why document examiners can authenticate signatures. Most of the many decisions as one writes are done subconsciously, and the decisions are influenced by state of mind, personality, the state of the physical body, and the environment.

The good handwriting analyst is able to work backwards. Why was the decision made to make the capital P look like an L? Why did the person start their writing half-way into the paper and waste half the piece of paper? Through scientific studies and observations, a vast wealth of understanding has developed by graphologists about why certain decisions are made. Some graphologists use a wholistic method, others like graph-analysts, analyze each stroke. Both methods will give the same results if the handwriting analyst is skilled at applying the principles of graphology.

Handwriting analysis has not gotten the credibility it deserves, in part, because it is such a powerful diagnostic tool, the intelligence agencies have wanted to keep it to themselves. However, the nation of Israel, uses handwriting analysis to hire with, and a high percentage of the businesses use it in hiring also. The nation of Israel has had a high rate of success with handwriting analysis.

How does handwriting analysis play a part in the mind control? Several ways. A number of the programmers are skilled in handwriting analysis. They are well aware that the abuse of their slaves will show in the handwriting. Through behavior modification (usually torture) the front alters are trained to write in a fashion that hides the abuse. The abuse will show in the handwriting of most of the alters, so many of them are programmed not to read or write. This is why some of the child alters will have older alters write for them.

The programmers were also aware of how the mind heals/changes itself via handwriting therapy. If the mind will place enough energy into writing a particular way, it will go ahead and put enough energy into becoming what it writes. In other words, if I am lazy, but I get determined enough to focus the brain so that it doesn't make handwriting strokes that indicate laziness, then my brain will also change its lazy attitude in other ways. In other words, I can begin to change a personality trait by working on the handwriting decisions that stem from that trait. The programmers can and do help modify their slaves' personalities this way. They of course will employ a number of

personality changing techniques as a group package. The goal is to bring as much pressure to bear as possible to get the original trait modified. This will be done in accordance with the programming goals for the various alters within a system. Remember, some alters need to be outgoing and other reticent, some melancholic, and others sanguine or choleric. The programmers know what they want and how to modify what they have to get the temperament and personality traits they want.

Behavior Mod (Modification)

Behavior modification comes in various packages. One package has been called ELT (Electrolytic Trtmt) developed by H.C. Tien. One simple version of behavior mod is to find out what someone has done which is good, and praise and reinforce that behavior. Then state the goal. And then continue to reinforce promptly the good things the person is doing. The goal in mind must be measurable. An example of this, might be for a handler to praise his kitten and to purchase it nice things if a client is satisfied with the sexual service he got. The reinforcement needs to be soon, and appropriate. "Thinking behavior" is a term that behavior mod scientists use. "Adverse conditioning" is another.

Anectine, which paralyzes the body and makes one think they are suffocating, can be used for aversion conditioning. The victim is told not to do a particular behavior or else experience discomfort. When behavior modification is done in programming, you can be sure that there is paper work done to chart the progress. Rather than worry about what a person is thinking, the behaviorist charts a person's behavior and then gives reinforcements of correct behavior (or the opposite adverse rewards of punishment) to modify it.

Victims are conditioned to carry out certain behaviors. If an alter does something wrong, there is an immediate consequence set up for it. Soon it is conditioned not to do what the programmer doesn't want. The behavior mod scientists believe that creativity can be controllable. When a child creates a new form he is rewarded. Soon the child learns to create. Illuminati Delta-Beta alters will be trained in espionage. They will be trained to recognize a person's physical identity instantly. One method of training which has been used is to teach people to remember reflexively rather than analytically. Thousands of faces or thousands of license plates, or whatever are flashed on a screen, and when a repeat is shown the person must press a button. If a mistake is made, the slave is treated to a nasty little shock. After a while a person develops the correct reflexes.

Slaves are being trained in recognition from the time they are small children, this is important so that they can build their internal worlds with mirror images and other confusing things. The following "deeper" programming is an example of classical conditioning. The child's hand is cut so that the child goes into a trance of shock, and then each time they use the word "deeper" they cut deeper to enhance the shock/trance state. By pairing the word with this trauma, when they are through, the word "deeper-asleep" will throw some alters instantly into a very deep trance.

Psychological Motivation

When a person has been knocked down and degraded, traumatized by poor sleep and little food and water, he is more susceptible to suggestion. He can then be told that he himself is the cause for his own degradation. If he just behaves better, his treatment will improve. When the person accepts his guilt for the bad situation he is in, then the programmers give a target for the blame--God, country, or whatever the person had depended upon. The programmer then aggravates these hostile feelings, and keeps nurturing them until the person is livid with anger toward the object of blame. The victim is coached to project their blame onto this target of blame. When this is accepted, the conditions for the victim improve.

Once the person has targeted their blame, then the Programmer becomes the friend to help one fight the evil target. Anything and everything is rationalized in this "All becomes fair in war." Enemies are easy to create. People readily accept them. The intelligence community has long played on people's fears about communism.

People might be shocked to realize that this was one of Hitler's favorite methods to recruit loyalty from people. It is why the Nazi's secretly burned down the Reichstag, and then blamed the communists. The Illuminati are masters at making Christianity the fault for everything from homosexual suicide to the world wars.

Neuro-Linguistic Programming

NLP means Neuro-Linguistic Programming, which are practical communication skills. Programmers were using NLP before it became known as NLP in 1976. Some NLP techniques are obvious truths, and some are more subtle truths in dealing with human nature. NLP can be more of an art, than a science. One of the truths in NLP is "Everyone lives in their unique reality built from their sense impressions and individual experiences of life, and we act on the basis of what we perceive our model of the world." (O'Connor, Joseph & John Seymour. *Introducing NLP*. San Francisco, CA: Aquarian Press, 1993, p.4). That is why alters have their worlds created by their programmers, and then the occult alters are indoctrinated with satanic beliefs. (Chap. 11 Part A deals with this indoctrination).

Let's list some other "assumptions" that NLP practitioners believe in without explaining them:

- * Almost all communication is non-verbal.
- * Knowledge of content is not required to make behavioral changes.
- * Our internal representation of the world is not the world but only our own feeble map of it. The map is not the territory.
- * People will choose predicates which correspond to what representational system they are using, and which one they choose can be seen from eye accessing cues.

If one studies NLP, one will find that NLP books such as *Basic Techniques Book II* by Clifford Wright, teach people how to create dissociative states which are alternate personalities, and that they teach people how to develop different states of mind, and pseudo multiple personalities. It is difficult to express all the different cross-overs that NLP has with Monarch Programming, but at different times the concepts of NLP certainly would be helpful to the handlers. However, it must be stressed that NLP IS NOT Monarch Programming.

One of NLP's suggestions is that a person assess their "present state" and their "desired state." This simply common sense suggestion is often carried out during programming. The Programmer will tell the victim WHAT KIND of alters they want produced and HOW MANY when they begin the torture. The motivation to do this is also suggested by NLP and is accomplished by the programmers threats to the person's life, and by the person's desire to be free of pain and torture. Milton Erickson's work on altered states has been picked up by NLP. Likewise at least part of the programming hypnosis is based on Erickson's ideas.

Clues For Observing A Victim

Lateral Eye Movement (LEM) can be a useful skill to the programmer. Monarch victims are sometimes programmed so that the real LEM is not done publicly by the victim, to prevent people from getting visual clues as to what is going on in their mind. A person who is thinking in visual images will generally speak more quickly and at a higher pitch than someone who is not. These types of clues help the Programmers be more skilled, but it isn't a necessity.

Anchors

NLP researchers have noticed that people have emotional states in which the entire body will take up a posture in carrying it out. Memories can come into a person that causes the body to take up the negative states again. The NLP practitioners have developed language which includes such terms as Anchors, emotional states, and triggers. These words are used to describe ideas that have long been in use.

For instance, let's say that when you heard a particular song at some point in your life you were having a good time (emotional state). Now that every time you receive a trigger to that memory, such as the song, you regain that good feeling that is attached to the memory of the song. Every time you hear the song, you feel good, which then in turn, continues to act as reinforcement of the association of a good feeling to the song.

A stimulus that is linked to and triggers a physiological state or emotional state is called an anchor. Our lives are filled with naturally occurring anchors, such as our favorite childhood smells, or the alarm clock. One of the Illuminati kingpins in Germany, a Krupp, liked the smell of manure, and built his house so he could smell horse manure all day. NLP is the art of building associations with an anchor. A past emotion can be linked to something today. If a person is afraid of public speaking, then a good feeling can be linked to giving talks. The skilled programmer will anchor an emotion with several sense cues--including auditory, visual, and touch. The person visualizes an emotional state from the past. When the state is reaching its peak, the anchor is placed in. The anchor needs to be unique, distinctive, & easy to repeat in the exact form that it was done.

Much of the trauma-based programming is actually setting anchors using extreme trauma. When the anchors are tested (fired), if the emotional state is pulled up, then the anchors have worked. Firing two separate anchors at once is called collapsing anchors. Two separate states can be fired at once. There is a methodology for collapsing anchors together.

Future Pacing

Future pacing can be used to help program a person toward his occupational objective which was charted for the victim when they were small. Future pacing is a mental rehearsal that is practiced in the imagination so that the person can deal with some future challenge. Expectations can often become self-fulfilling prophecies. NLP also is used to teach people how to learn. It teaches people to learn a variety of methods for a single skill. However, this type of self-help info is not freely given to the slave. It might be used if the programmers needed to develop the person hypnotically in a certain direction.

Pacing For Hypnosis

Because Milton Erickson stands out as a genius among those who have used hypnosis, and people are still trying to figure out fully what he did, it is appropriate to mention his work. We don't know how these ideas of Milton Erickson's are used by the Programmers. We do know that the CIA has paid close attention to his ideas, and that some of the Programmers have some of the smoothest tongues. If there is some way to utilize

Erickson's work to help control Mind-controlled slaves, then the Intelligence agencies have no doubt found it.

On the flip side, several deprogrammers used Ericksonian methods to unlock the programming of the people they want to help. What we describe in this section is just a small sampling of Erickson's methods.

Another type of NLP pacing besides the one just previously mentioned was developed by Milton Erickson. He would gain rapport with anyone by describing to them what they were feeling, hearing and seeing. He would induce a peaceful state by speaking slowly, using a soft tonality, and pacing his speech to the person's breath. Gradually hypnotic suggestions are introduced to lead them into what is called "downtime." He would gently encourage people with gentle suggestions such as, "It's easy to close your eyes whenever you wish to feel more comfortable..."

But you may wonder how can anyone know what someone else is thinking? Erickson developed language that was vague enough for people to match their own thinking to what he described. He would use smooth transitional words such as "while", "and", and "as". The type of vague sentences he would say are "It is well known that people can read books and make changes." Milton Erickson learned to distract the dominant brain hemisphere, and also speak in a complex way that all seven (plus or minus two parts of the conscious mind) would get engaged in trying to figure out what his ambiguous statements meant. Milton found that he could say anything if he set it up in the context of someone else saying it. He also found that the unconscious mind does not process the linguistic negative. Rather than tell a child "Don't fall" tell it "Be careful."

Reframing With Metaphors

Metaphors, some from Druidism or from some other occult teachings, are used by the Programmers. For instance, the seasonal changes that leaves on trees make is an example of a programming metaphor.

For those readers who don't know what reframing is, the following in the book *Reframing, Neuro-Linguistic Programming and the Transformation of Meaning* by Bandler and Grinder (Moab, UT: Real People Press, 1982) is an excellent story to explain it.

"A very old Chinese Taoist story describes a farmer in a poor country village. He was considered very well-to-do, because he owned a horse which he used for plowing and for transportation. One day his horse ran away. All his neighbors exclaimed how terrible this was, but the farmer simply said 'Maybe'. "A few days later the horse returned and brought two wild horses with it. The neighbors all rejoiced at his good fortune, but the farmer just said 'Maybe'. "The next day the farmer's son tried to ride one of the wild horses; the horse threw him and broke the leg. The neighbors all offered their sympathy for his misfortune, but the farmer again said 'Maybe'. "The next week the conscription officers came to the village to take young men for the army. They rejected the farmer's son because of his broken leg. When the neighbors told him how lucky he was, the farmer replied, 'Maybe'."

The meaning of an event depends upon the FRAME we place upon it. Those frames are perceptions. Occult fairy tales are great for reframing events. A frog turns into a prince. Rudolf's embarrassing red nose becomes a guiding light to bring happiness to people. Many of the common things in our everyday life are reframed by the Programmers to have hidden mind-control meanings. The Teddy Bear the child is given by her Daddy is to remind her how helpless she is to prevent him from raping her. The carousel toy is to remind the child of dissociation and the internal carousel built into the mind. Many of the things that parents, who are intentionally raising a programmed child, do, look nice on

the outside unless one can reframe what they are doing in the context of total-mind-control based on trauma and fear. Refraining can be done by collapsing anchors. For instance, the sober part of an alcoholic and the drunk state of the alcoholic are given the same anchor and then these are collapsed together to get the drunk to stay sober. The two states are taken in a process of integration for the refraining to occur. Refraining someone with MPD is almost impossible without integration, but refraining a particular alter with metaphors is not out of reach. The programmers have much more chance to reframe while they program than the therapist, because the programmers set in defensive programs to prevent other's from reframing.

Power Words, Reversals And Puns

In NLP, 7 senses are taken into consideration. First we see, then we hear, and finally we have the senses of internal kinetics and our emotions. The Programmer also takes into consideration what are called "power words". Those are words which have specific meaning for the person. The programmers also love to use reversals and puns, for instance in Disney's Ducktales the character says, "I stole 'em fair and square." Other typical reversals are "Life is death, and death is life", "Pain is love, and love is pain." Another example is one used on Cathy O'Brien, where the words "Service Entrance" were used to mean "Serve us. En-Trance." Naming an alter "Allison Wonderland" - a pun on Alice in Wonderland - is another example of a programming pun. The programmers love to use these types of things.

The Mind's Natural Alarm Clock

The programmer's have made use of the mind's natural ability to wake itself up like an alarm clock' if it wants. Slaves may be given the coded message that the draconian enforcer will come by to pick them up at 1 a.m. The slave will automatically wake up in the middle of the night, and in a trance like a sleep walking, a deep LGP alter will take the slave out to the street to be picked up. Many slaves are being used at night without their families suspecting anything. Sleeping patterns are also related to personality. REM sleep is believed to help restore the effectiveness of certain brain pathways in which norepinephrine is a transmitter substance. By programming different alters to have certain sleep patterns, their personalities can be adjusted. Of course this is done in conjunction with many other aspects of mind control.

The Right Brain And The Unconscious

The Programmers are also aware that right-handed people use their left brain hemisphere for highly conscious processes which require good attention, focus and intentional decisions; while their right brain will tend to work on the unconscious and automatic chores. Split brain programming takes this contrast into account.

Chapter 10

The 10th Science - Using Spiritual Things To Control A Person

THE SPIRITUAL FOUNDATION FOR PROGRAMMING LAID BY THE PROGRAMMERS ARE THE GENERATIONAL SPIRITS WHICH ARE LAID IN THE WOMB & INTRODUCED TO THE CHILD WHEN VERBAL AS THE CHILD'S "FRIEND" & "SPIRIT GUIDE".² A CLAN'S GUIDING SPIRIT IS ALSO CALLED A TOTEM.

THE KEEPERS OR GUARDIANS PROTECT THE SPIRITS WITHIN AN ILLUMINATI SYSTEM. THERE WILL BE ONE ALTER WHICH KNOWS ALL THE DEMONS WHICH HAVE BEEN LAYERED IN. FROM THE AGE OF FIVE, THE CHILDS CULT PARTS WILL BE TAUGHT THE²

GENEALOGICAL HISTORIES OF THEIR SPIRIT GUIDES. AT THE AGE OF 12, SOME CANDIDATES FOR AMER. TRIBAL CHIEFS HAD TO WAIT IN THE WILD FOR THEIR TOTEM TO GUIDE THEM. THEY MUST REMAIN IN THE FOREST UNTIL THEIR GUIDING SPIRIT APPEARS. THIS IS WHY THE ILLUMINATI STUDY THE XIBALIAN MYSTERIES WRITTEN IN THE POPOL VUH [THE MAYAN BOOK OF THE DEAD, WHOSE INITIATIONS USED PSILOCYBAN MUSHROOMS].

2

Saving this chapter for last (of the mind, body, spirit chapters) is like saving the best wine for last. The authors know first hand that the Illuminati fears more than any other information getting out, that the spiritual aspects of programming would be revealed. This chapter has been organized into the following parts:

- A. Using spiritual principles against a person
- B. How the Monarch program miniaturizes what is done on a larger scale
- C. Dehumanization
- D. Fear
- E. The use of guilt, shame & ridicule & anger
- F. Teaching that the master is God
- G. Portals, focal points
- H. Vows & Oaths
- I. The use of demon possession, layering, etc.
- J. The use of angel alters
- K. The use of Scriptures In Programming
- L. Theta programming

The 10th science includes some of the most secret elements of the Monarch programming, and certainly some of the most controversial. Psychologists and psychiatrists are an unlikely group to delve into demonology, although there have been a number of studies done in this area. Six examples of such studies:

* , Braude, S.E. (1988). "Mediumship and multiple personality." Journal of the Society for Psychical Research, 55, 177-195.

* , Krippner, S. (1987). "Cross-cultural approaches to multiple personality disorder: Practices in Brazilian spiritism." Ethos, 15, 273-295.

* , Rodgers, R.L. (1991). "Multiple personality and channeling." Jefferson Journal of Psychiatry, 9, 3-13.

* Rogo, D.S. (1987). "The spiritual side of multiple personality." In D.S. Rogo, The infantile boundary: A psychic look at spirit Possession, madness, and multiple personality (pp. 243-246). New York: Dodd, Mead, and Co.

* Ronquillo, E.B. (1991). "The influence of 'Espiritismo' on a case of multiple personality disorder." Dissociation, 4, 39-45.

* Smith, RD. (1981). "Hypnosis, multiple personality, and magic: A case study." Voices: the Art and Science of Psycho-therapy, 17, 20-23.

The Gamma programming is the secret layering in of demons. However one wants to describe these demons--the victim has to deal with their "reality". The ceremonies to demonize the victim occur even before they are born. Generational spirits are very important to determine how the Programmers program a person. But this 10th science goes way beyond just demonology, because it deals with the fundamental issues that effect our views of God, our fellowship with Almighty God, and our view of the occult sciences of astral projection, ESP, telepathy, etc.

2

Part A.

The Use Of Spiritual Principles To Isolate The System From God

In the course of deprogramming Monarchs, and rubbing shoulders with programmers, it became clear that the programmers of the Monarch program are fully aware of the spiritual principles which are in operation for everyone. In 1930, a leader of one of the groups which today carries out trauma-based mind-control, wrote that the occult masters are not interested in uplifting the souls of men, but that "These Masters. .. have in reality no interest in soul or astral development, except as a means of forming passive illumined tools, completely controlled in mind and actions."

The Monarch victims of today are the tail end of centuries of efforts by the Kaballists, Freemasons, and the Illuminati adepts to completely control other human beings.

The following quote comes from a communist manual on how to brainwash a nation. It could just have well been written by Monarch Mind-Control Programmers.

"The first thing to be degraded in any nation is the state of Man, himself. Nations which have high ethical tone are difficult to conquer. Their loyalties are hard to shake, their allegiance to their leaders is fanatical, and what they usually call their spiritual integrity cannot be violated by duress. It is not efficient to attack a nation in such a frame of mind. It is the basic purpose of [mind-control] to reduce that state of mind to a point where it can be ordered and enslaved. Thus, the first target is Man, himself. He must be degraded from a spiritual being to an animalistic reaction pattern. He must think of himself as an animal, capable only of animalistic reactions. He must no longer think of himself, or of his fellows, as capable of 'spiritual endurance' or nobility... "

As it seems in foreign nations that the church is the most ennobling influence, each and every branch and activity of each and every church, must, one way, or another, be discredited. Religion must become unfashionable by demonstrating broadly, through psycho-political indoctrination, that the soul is non-existent, and that Man is an animal. Later this chapter will describe how a person is dehumanized.

One spiritual principle is that if you can get a person angry at God, you can get that person to commit any sin. Great effort is taken, via staged events to make the victim being programmed certain that God has rejected them. For instance, some victims had someone play God and walk away from them when they needed help in a life & death situation. The 1980 Hollywood movie *Altered States*, which is about a university professor in the 1960s who experiments with mind-altering drugs and sensory deprivation tanks, shows some scenes where God turns into a goat. Some of the religious scenes in this movie, match some of the anti-God/religious programming of some Monarch slaves.

The Monarch slaves are repeatedly warned that God is cruel and judgmental, and that He wants to destroy them for the wicked things they have done. Bible verses that tell of the wrath of God & God's anger are read to the victim.

An example of how the slave is programmed to hate God will now be given.

A hypnotic drug will be given the victim when they are about 6 years of age. This will relax the person and allow the programmers to take the child into the deepest trance, so that the programming will be sure to enter into the very fiber of the child's being. After several hours of being in a deep trance, as the drug begins to wear off, the child will be strapped very secure into a tight fitting coffin. A man with long white hair, and a long robe, with sandals, staff and a white robe will present himself before the child, and announce that he is "God the great I AM". Then "God" will look in a big book and announce he cannot find the person's name so he will have to send the person to hell for being bad. The coffin will then be lowered into a deep pit, like a mine shaft, and the victim will be told that when they can no longer hear God's voice that they will be a cat and not human. God can't find them in the book because they have no soul, and are a cat. Deeper and deeper the child is lowered. They are told this is the penalty for having tried to pray to God.

The programmers make sure that the slave is implicated in many gross sins, such as the murder of innocent children, in order to insure that the person is sure that God hates them. Then the victim is told that God is a consuming wrath who hates them. The injustice of God creating a world of suffering is also taught to the slave. All this is to insure that the victim hates God. That hatred toward God will express itself in the victim's system's willingness to do any sin, without conscience.

Part B

The Monarch Programming Is A Miniaturization Of What Was Being Done To Entire Peoples Or Cities

[Demons](#) are attracted by the "scent" of people. We are made in the image of God, and we are attractive prey to those who hate God Almighty. Cities are magnets for demons. When demons target a person or people, a common tactic is to make trouble for the person. When a person's problems reach a crescendo, they will be in a state of mind to grab any solution that is passing by. People then make pacts with demonic forces. They sell their souls hoping for relief from their problems.

All this is clear as a bell to the spiritually enlightened, but the demonic forces are able to dull the senses of their victims to the point they no longer have the slightest realization that they have sold their souls. People make a choice to accept the falsehood offered by the demons for their relief, rather than stick with the truth which seems to hurt. The demonic lies may be that colds and flues are caused by evil spirits--when in reality they are caused by viruses and bacteria. Or the opposite type of lie may be given, that demonic forces have no influence over disease, that only viruses and bacteria exist.

In Africa, modern medicine is often viewed as White Man's magic, because they fight disease with incantations which the demons have taught them to use to cure their problems. Authority to demons is transferred to them by festivals, ceremonies and pilgrimages.

Strong demonic manifestations usually occur around festivals, ceremonies, rituals and pilgrimages which are being done everyday around the world. These ceremonies and rituals are welcome mats for demonic forces giving them the right to rule. Every area of the world has them. And often demonic signs and wonders occur at these rituals and ceremonies. The power of a lie has to be preserved and fueled by tradition, which is manifested via rituals. Without tradition the power of the lie would die out. If the tradition is being rejected by a people, the demons often augment it with "new" deceptions. The first lie doesn't stand a chance.

The pre-existing bondage then is strengthened by new deceptions that seem more appropriate. If you were asked now, "HOW DOES SATAN ENSLAVE PEOPLE?" you should know the answer because it was just given it to you. The answer is Satan's control is trauma-based. A trauma is applied to the lives of people. They reach out for some type of answer to the trauma, and the demons offer some type of answer--so many Hail Marys, or so many sacrificed cats, or pray to some idol which is a disguised demon. The lies are turned into myths which the people believe. The myths are a blurring of reality which the people on one level may know are false, but their minds can't break loose of the power of the lie. The power of the myths are fueled by tradition and demonic manifestations and demonic attacks.

Anyone who steps outside of the demonic lie is attacked. The people feel they are being personally attacked when their traditions are ignored. Because a people has willingly sacrificed the truth for the falsehood in their need for relief from their trauma, they have chosen to be deceived. This choice to be deceived has a great deal of spiritual power to it. They are no longer truth-lovers. It is not enough to come to these people with the truth. They have rejected the truth. They must at some point will to seek the truth again. These people can have all the proof shown to them about the truth, and they will continue to reject it. Their demonic bondage needs to be broken somehow.

This bondage can be broken in a number of ways. Pointing out the inadequacies of the lies is sometimes sufficient to break the demonic spell over people. But after the lies are broken, they need to be followed by the truth--and the love of truth. The Monarch Mind Control programming is simply the sophisticated application of what has been done to humanity on a large scale being scaled down and applied to a single human body.

Trauma and lies are used in the same way. The different alters sell their souls to the lies in return for their safety. A basic ingredient to the programming of a group of people (or a group of alters) is the same--trauma and fear. The Land of Oz was ruled by a shadow-leader, the Wizard of Oz.

Most countries are ruled by unseen people and unseen powers. The Wizard of Oz story is so representative of how life is for Satan's world. No wonder it is the programming base for so many Monarch mind-controlled slaves. The solution to Satan's control, was that the disciples of Christ would be so united in love that the world would see the solution. "That they all may be one.. .that the world may believe."

For the Monarch slaves, the therapists have wanted integration. For the world, Christ wanted integration. But there are formidable spiritual strongholds which divide us. These spiritual strongholds are far stronger than most Christians can imagine.

The heartbeat of the Body of Christ is to bring all humanity to their Creator God. This can be done by breaking down all the lies and programming that separate the parts of the Body of Christ so that those of Christ are so well integrated in love and spirit that the world believes on the power of Christ. Each of the programming acts has a spiritual, mental, and physical side to it.

The slave has his or her will stripped from them so it becomes unnecessary to think in terms of their guilt, they are slaves who no longer have the freedom of choice. If they kill, or steal, or tell an untruth (lie), they have not done it intentionally. Still the Programmers know that there are spirits involved to spiritually prepare the slave to do these acts. For instance, they implant Spirits of Greed and lust into the victim.

An Illuminati value system is drilled into the victim. Any person who is not taught to dedicate personal rights and possessions to God, will end up with all types of surface forces such as insecurity, worry, anger, envy, jealousy and tension. This goes for multiples or non-multiples. These surface forces will in turn cause all types of surface weaknesses such as lying, stealing, cheating, and arguing. If these surface weaknesses are displayed by anyone, they are evidence that a deeper spiritual problem exists. However, the slave is not being set up to display these vulnerabilities as they will, but ONLY as they are programmed. An Illuminati Beta model can have sex only with who her master allows her to have sex with. Nor is she granted the privilege of refusing to sexually service someone.

If the slave is allowed free will, they often will reject the life style programmed into them. The reason they can reject the Spirits of Seduction & Lust that have been layered in to insure that these moral weaknesses exist, is because the will of the alter being programmed was being coerced. There was duress involved. Satan has some claim, but not the stronghold that comes from those whose active will is involved in a sin. That doesn't mean that some slaves don't develop a taste for their perversion. The point is that the ability to have these personality weaknesses, should the programmers want them, can be spiritually set into the slave by teaching the slave to resist the grace and love of God. It may be shocking to realize that the slaves are specifically programmed to resist God's grace and love, and to hate Him. This is not left to chance, and is accomplished by a number of events in the slave's life.

Another spiritual area that is tampered with is the self-image of the person. They are not allowed to think of themselves as made in the image of God (unless they are front alters created or allowed to be Christian). Instead of allowing the victim to learn about Jesus, the victim is consistently belittled and compared to others. This is in violation of a spiritual principle found in 2 Corinthians 10:12, "For we dare not make ourselves of the number, or compare ourselves with some that commend themselves; but they measuring themselves by themselves, and comparing themselves among themselves, are not wise."

John 5:44 and 2 Cor. 10:17,18 teach how it is to be done correctly. Fritz, co-author, knows of one programmer who is still programming who is fully aware of these scriptures and how they apply spiritually. When people are not allowed to accept themselves, they end up resisting the will of God. The wrong attitudes are built into the slave, so that they will always resist the will of God.

Again if the programmers want a Christian front, they may program the correct thinking into the front alter. To do this doesn't threaten their hold on the system in the least. To have Satanic alters and Christian alters which are diametrically opposed to each other's thinking only insures that if they would discover each other in the mind, that they would reject wanting to learn about the other part, and would go into denial of the part's existence. The programming and mind-control is being linked to a belief system.

Taking this one step further, we can also say that the programming is also a conflict between two faiths, the faith that the alters place when they visualize and create their occult-system, that is their faith in demonism and magic, versus the faith of those who follow the God of the Bible. The method of creating hard-core Satanic alters from traumatized Christian alters is an obvious example of this. Some secular therapists have been slow to admit this conflict.

If we look at the Illuminati's brand of Druidism, we will notice that the Book of Pheryllt which is a Druidic book for rituals gives four symbols which can be made to evoke the four elemental forces also called the four basic portals. Visualization is said to be the key to the occult, and to opening portals with these four signs. As the deeper parts of a slave are drawn into such activity, they are in reality placing their faith in that belief system. How can you take something away, without giving something in return? An alternative faith in a God and belief system that is not connected to mind-control is an important therapeutic aid.

You can not hate something passionately if you are unaware of it. When two groups are very similar, in order to high light their individual identity they will have a high level of animosity toward each other. In order to create strong Satanic alters who hate God, the Illuminati actually encourage the young two year old victim to understand and accept the love of God. Upon this faith in a loving God will be built the rejection and trauma to create wounded alters, who hate God because they feel rejected.

Rejection is a tool of Satan across the board in the world. Rejection creates a sine wave of hills and valleys. (The way of the Lord is made straight leveling these hills and valleys.) When a person (or nation) is rejected they will often shift to one of two extremes: either they try to perform to meet up to expectations or they will retaliate against rejection. Both are extremes (the hills and valleys of the shadow of death) of the what resembles a sine wave.

Both rejection and retaliation are tools of bondage. The enemy will work a person to get them to feel either rejected or angry. If either side of the sine wave is latched onto by a person (or nation) they will set in motion a dynamic where they will end up with the other side of the curve. This is because the human mind has an inbred desire to balance things out. If we feel rejection, then we may retaliate or try extra hard to perform. This sets up a BONDAGE LOOP.

The Cabalistic Tree of Life is the knowledge of good and evil--performance. The programmer by repeatedly REJECTING the slave, build into the slave a high level of performance. The slave is not allowed to get angry at the programmer, which is the opposite peak of the sine wave. The human mind will naturally try to balance the performance peak with increasing the anger/retaliation peak to match it in opposite intensity.

Because the slave can not get angry at their programmer, they turn this anger inward and upward toward themselves and God. The performance of the slave for the master is a form of false love. Performance love is false love. "If you do this for me, then I'll love you."

Christ loved us when we were yet sinners and unlovable. This is the type of godly true love described by Paul in 1 COR 13 which seeks not its own. Self-preservation is a tool of death. That is one reason Christ did not preserve himself - even though he could have called angels - he wanted to show the world true love.

Fear gets its root in death. The threat of death of a spouse, of oneself, of one's dreams, of one's identity, or of one's fleshly body creates fear. Death comes from Satan. Life from

Yahweh God. Fear is built on a threat of some kind of death. Self-preservation then is actually based upon fear which is in turn based on death.

This is why Christ said one must lose their life to gain it. To escape the satanic bondage loop of self-preservation built on fear, we must reach out for the love of God. Self-justification is not normally seen by people as a bondage loop, but it often is. Only the sureness that Almighty God loves us gives us the strength not to get caught in the self-preservation tactic of self-justification.

There is a place for defending the truth, but it must be done in love. Christ and his disciples taught that we are justified by faith in God, not by self-justification. Self-justification can easily be related to the self-preservation bondage loop.

We simply have to have an inner knowing that we are made in the image of God, and that He is working in each of our lives. Since we are His work, He will justify us. All of the Monarch slaves, are a work of God. The cult has simply refashioned what God created. The slave needs to recapture the loving view God has of what He created. God doesn't make mistakes. He has placed lots of beauty and value in each person. Each person is His handiwork, isn't the human body fearfully and wonderfully made?

After someone has been made to participate in crimes against humanity, the Programmers intuitively have created a situation where the person may fall into self-justification, for example, "They deserved to die." This is a subtle, but dangerous tool of bondage. Much of the trauma-based mind-control is based on simple fundamental spiritual life-spiritual death issues. The Spirit of the Lord does not give fear. It comes from the enemy.

Abductees, who claim to have met aliens, claim that the aliens feed off of human fear. Fear brings spiritual death. To show this dynamic in another way, let's describe a common thought for alters of Monarch slaves. This thought is "If I stay with the programming I'm safe." This is the same thought that society in general is taught via fear of self-preservation. "If I stay with the crowd, if I stay with the system, then I will be safe." This is why peer pressure, which seems safe, can lead many young people into death.

All this fear of self-preservation by remaining in the programming (whether individual or societal) will be transferred to loyalty of the [Anti-Christ](#), that is the plan. The Truth shall set you free. Anytime we reject the truth for safety and peace because of our fear for self-preservation, we accept a lie. If the truth sets a person free, then by definition, slavery means to "not to have truth." All lies lead to bondage. They create strongholds.

Many religious groups are built upon a collection of truths and lies. The truths are used as the enticing attractive front, the lies are used as the enslaving bondage. This is why there is almost no end to all the lies used to program Monarch-type trauma-based total Mind-controlled slaves.

An important mind-control programming dynamic is the creation of images. This will take some explaining. One spiritual dimension of humans is that we like to behold our God. This was built into us. Archeologists have noticed that ancient man has always worshipped. It is built into man to worship, and we like to behold whatever we worship, whether that is God, ourselves, or some other image. In other words, worship is image oriented. This is the power of images. One of the most ignored commandments of God, of which Fritz wrote a book about in 1977, was the commandment God gave

"thou shalt not...make any likeness of any thing that is heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth." EX 20:4

Students of God's Word are warned to "examine everything carefully; hold fast to that which is good." 1 THES 5:2 1.

What is significant is that God's commandments in Ex. 20, which were a distillation of His laws, could have simply stated "Thou shalt not make any graven image", but instead went on to make a big issue in that same passage about any image of God's creatures (the word translated "things" has historically been understood as "living things"). In DT 4:15 "pasal" images, that is images formed out of any material with a tool (ax, chisel, or engraving tool) and the "likeness of male or female" and "similitude of any figure" are forbidden.

Next, it again forbids the likenesses of living creatures. The word "image" occurs about 100 times in the Bible, and is usually accompanied by judgments such as "I will cut down. ...destroy...break down...smote." In a number of verses (EC 7:20, PS 106:29, 39), the scriptures speak about how man is always seeking inventions that provoke God to anger.

The creation of images of many varieties was a big part of Egyptian magic, and still is. Because the creation of images is so esteemed today, a balanced view/discussion of the spiritual ramifications of images (& their creation) is a rare subject.

"For the invisible things of Him, from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even His eternal power and Godhead, so that they are without excuse." RM 1:20. (cf. ISA 6:3).

One ex-Programmer has talked at length, that part of the motivation for the many programming images, is so that they can establish a world built by Satan, because they want to insure that there is no testimony about God's power. (By the way, some deliverance ministries are having success in helping heal victims by pointing out that Satanic programmers only build from elements God has already created.) Mirrors, and lots of them, are important in occult programming because they make images. They create so many internal images one doesn't know which way to go. Images are lies. We often create false images of the people we want to love. Do we love them or their image?

Movie stars are loved for their image, and rarely for who they really are. Some of them have acknowledged that they don't feel loved by their fans, because their fans are only worshipping an image. Again, we must remember THE TRUTH SHALL SET US FREE. What is our real identity? Who are we really in God's eyes? Why did He allow us to be born? What was His real purpose for us? These real questions which are so hard for so many of us, are the reality that we need in our lives. The bondage of images has yet to be understood.

The word "duplicity" is based on the word duplicate. Machiavelli taught the elite how to rule through duplicity--that is to rule via imitation images. This is nothing more than one of the operational principles of mirror images placed within the Monarch Mind-controlled slaves. Whatever gives life is duplicated in a mirror image by Satan. Life swallows up death, as the Kingdom of God's genuine light gets progressively brighter. The copy of this is that performance must get progressively better, i.e. technology must change to get better if we are to have life.

The Amish show that society's penchant for technological progression, does not improve life. The Amish have a very successful life-style free from divorce and crime.

Missionaries to Africa have come back at times wondering if the primitive tribe they spent time with didn't have many things which our technologically advanced society had lost.

This doesn't mean that an invention won't help mankind, it is that mankind will not get life from technology. Technology must be understood in the entire context of life.

If a person catches onto the lie of technology or performance, they may try the opposite lie--platforming. Many troubled people reach out to God, receive help, and then platform by saying, "Thanks for the help God, but I'm O.K. now." God's love is not performance-based, but we still need to continue to press toward the mark of the high calling of God, transforming and renewing our mind, ever growing spiritually.

Things which do not grow are labeled dead. How do we grow without being performance oriented? That is the message that Christ tried to bring people. The programmers get their slaves caught in a performance loop. The slaves are not going to get freedom, if a minister of some church traps them into some religious group that is performance-based, rather than unconditional godly-love based.

It is sad to see victims of mind-control free themselves at great cost, only to run from one controlling group to another. If we neglect to look at the spiritual dimensions of mind-control slavery, we then are neglecting to see some of the elements of total mind-control slavery.

In Summary, Some Of The First Things Attacked

What is often the first thing which is attacked in individuals and nations in order to control them? It is their sense of identity as a spiritual moral being. Both individuals and nations are targeted to destroy their ethical self-respect. The individual and the nation must be brought to think of themselves as animals.

Another primary tactic or tool is to traumatize the victim who is to be controlled, and then provide relief when a demonic lie is accepted.

Rejection is an important trauma, because it creates a desire for performance and retaliation, and gets people trapped in a bondage loop.

Lies put people into bondage. Images are a type of lie, that lead to bondage. This is why so many images and lies are placed into the Mind-controlled slave. These images and lies are inherently bondage-makers.

Fear and self-preservation are grounded in death. To preserve ourselves, we will allow ourselves to be enslaved. (Eventually, Mind-controlled slaves and society in general in order for peace, safety and self-preservation will transfer their allegiance to the master programmer, the Illuminati's Anti Christ).

2

Part C

The Dehumanization Process

The dehumanizing of a multiple - that is of a fragmented personality - is done to most of the alters, but the front alters are allowed to be human. Because alters take on the characteristics of what they were created from, the front alters have to be some of the first splits so that they have a sense of family and that they are human. That does not mean that the first series of splits can't be dehumanized later--they are, they are turned into gems (crystals).

How do you make an alter into an animal alter? It may not be quite as difficult as some may imagine, because they can create alters with "clean slates"--that is they are the plain tablets that Dr. White (Dr. D. Ewin Cameron) prided himself that he was able to make out of adult minds. When a part of the mind has no reality to reference, and is tortured and told lies, then it will accept what the programmer says is real. When an alter is created via torture, if you want a cat alter, they will have the child tortured in a cage surrounded by cats of some type. The new alters will be told they are cats.

Their programmers will actually kill a little child in the worst way in front of these alters and tell them that that is what happens to little girls and boys. Do they want to be a little girl? No. After watching the horrible things that happen to little girls, they do not want to be little girls or little boys (as the case may be). They want to be a cat, because as a cat they will not be killed and tortured like the children. The alters are forced to eat like cats with cats. They are repeatedly shamed and degraded and repeatedly told they are cats. Lie detector Instruments are hooked up to the child to determine if the alters actually believe they are cats. When the alter can actually state, "I'm a kitten." or "I'm a tiger." and pass the lie detector test, then the programmers know they have succeeded.

But what if the mind resists being told it is a cat? As long as the child is a girl it is given feces to eat. But the cats are fed wholesome meals in front of the victim. The little girls in the other cages are dirty and tortured and ill fed. Do you want to be a little girl? A great deal of simple torture is applied to make sure that the correct answers are given. If your life depended upon saying you were a cat, you'd be a cat too. Further, children have a vivid imagination. Normal children can easily role play, and they can easily imagine they are something they aren't, because their personalities and egos have not solidified.

Again nothing is left to chance. A fake blood transfusion of cat blood may be given the child. Very often high speed films of kittens playing and having fun are shown in one eye, while the other eye is forced to few little girls having to undergo the worst of tortures. This viewing is forced upon the child, as its eyes are held open and the child is strapped into a viewing chair.

The dehumanization process will make alters into various types of birds, cats, dogs, aliens, horses, earth elements, gemstones, rocks, and countless other items. They will then place in back up programming to insure that the alters continue to believe they are not human. The ingenuity of the back up programming to ensure that they continue to believe the lies are extensive and ingenious. A great deal of hypnosis, and drug induced states, and drug-hypnosis is used to carry out the dehumanization process. The programming will be reinforced by a cat alter's environment, because the alter's handlers will always refer to them as kittens or other types of cats.

The painful rape of a child with its legs held in a butterfly configuration is used to get butterfly alters. To get a puppet, the body is given a drug which paralyzes the child. Then electro-shock is applied to certain muscles upon the command of the programmer. The effect is that the child has no control over his body, and the programmer can make the child's body parts jerk and move by electro-shocking the muscles. The child actually becomes the puppet of the programmer. This is a very powerful program.

One of the names connected with Monarch programming is Marionette Programming. The child literally becomes a Marionette. This concept appears to have been cooked up by the Germans under Hitler. An alter System as a child is physically shown that they are a marionette puppet. Their muscles are electro-shocked in such a way as to take advantage of the natural reflexes. When electro-shocked that way, the victim's body parts jerk out of our control at the whim of the programmer to prove to the victim that they are a puppet. At this time, the rules are given and rule number 8 is that the alters are their puppet. Illuminati programmer Dr. Mengele, used puppets in a dollhouse as he

programmed. He did skits with his puppets. "Dance Marionette dance," he'd say in his thick German accent. Pinocho's story was used to name the spirit guide Jimney Cricket. Along with rule no. 8, he taught the following rules at this point:

1. Listen to your instructions
2. There is no room for error
3. "The Game Timer", these were the specifics of how to move, the melted mirror, etc.
4. There is a chain of command, the King's men
5. Your Master would chart your course
6. You will receive orders, what to do, a memorized script to follow and fulfill
7. The Creator and Master would always own you into infinity
8. You are puppets on a string. "Dance Marionette dance. You are to speak only those words told to you, and to only speak those words when your string is pulled
9. There is no room for questions
10. The controller always plays the role of the White Rabbit. Dark side alters of a System are taught to know these rules as part of their being

Dr. Joseph Mengele (known as Dr. Green) carried a violin, which was used during programming. He programmed slaves to respond to the key word "Fiddler". During programming, the victim will be made to believe that all their insides have been removed and tape recorders placed into them and surgically hooked up. To the child being programmed this is real. This is part of the dehumanization process to protect them from spiritual growth and freedom. The programmers' dehumanization parallels what is done in the army when the drill sergeant yells at the new recruits names such as "maggot" and "worm".

Porcelain Face Programming

The Porcelain Face Programming was already touched on earlier in chapters 2 & 7 when the fire tortures and Gatekeeper alters were written about. Fire torture and melted wax is used to make the child victim believe their face has been burned. Then the programmer generously gives the traumatized alters a porcelain mask. The alter getting the Porcelain face may be given a "gem" hypnotically like Jade and that becomes their secret name.

There are several different methods that are available to lay in the porcelain face programming. There has been a great deal of porcelain casts made of people's faces and then masks made of them. In fact, when a handler dies, at least in one case the replacement handler wore a mask to look like the previous handler. Human baby skin is used to construct a mask from the victim's facial cast. A mask is worn by the Illuminati victim when they are married to the Anti-Christ.

The Porcelain Masks are often part of the Camelot & Shakespeare programming.

Another use of porcelain masks which was only experimented with was to place masks on Pawn alters which were used as alters who would guard things by scaring other alters with their fearful porcelain countenances. This programming has spiritual ramifications,

because it is one of the programming methods to steal alters of their faces. The alters getting porcelain face programming will only see a porcelain face in the mirror until the programming is taken down. As long as the computer on their level is operating the programming to that alter will be intact.

Hearts Of Stone

The programmers leave no stone unturned when they strip the alters of a system of any vestige of humanity they might have. The programmers make the alters believe that the programmers have surgically removed their hearts & replaced them with a stone. To reinforce this programming the victim is hypnotized to fall into a deep trance if at any time the victim's deeper alters are hooked up to anything monitoring the heart. If and when someone tried to prove that these alters have a heart by taking their pulse, they may be surprised when these alters trance deep enough that the machine doesn't even read. This is how the programming keeps the lies safe from exposure.

The Programmers will hypnotically take the hearts for a number of reasons. One is blackmail. They will promise to return the hearts, if the victim obeys, returns home to the cult when needed, and is present when the Anti-Christ needs the victim. It is doubtful these alters would get their hearts back by their cult considering all the false promises that are typically made.

The Programmers will give the hearts to a queen mother alter for safekeeping. They may be hidden somewhere like in the Temple of Molech [MLK, ZDK is the dual play of the illusionary game].

The Temple of Molech in some survivors is used as a depository for memories of child sacrifices. It is not a place any alter could or would want to go in the internal world. In return, the Programmers give the victim stones, yes, hearts of stone. Stone-like protectors will stand guard in the background. Their voodoo doll appearance reflects the voodoo images that are built into Monarch Internal Worlds. By removing the victim's hearts, it removes any chance that dark alters would have a soft warm spot in their heart for anyone. They will be told that they are incapable of having friends or of loving others.

This is quite effective in separating these alters from others. That isolation is a part of the mind control. Because the alters believe they have no life source within themselves, that is no heart, they have to look to their master. If the master places his hand upon the victim's chest they may feel alive. Because people need a heart to feel, alters are programmed to believe that they are incapable of feeling and have no feelings. They can not cry during their own suffering, and are encouraged to feel incapable of caring for the suffering of others.

In spite of all the brutality and isolation of the programming, the alter's humanity will lay in the background, but whether alters will ever acknowledge that humanity is a big question. If people ask these heartless alters to give their hearts to Jesus, they may be told that they don't have one.

In all covenants, something is given to the cult. In this case the victim's hearts are (hypnotically) given to the satanic Master. There is a Keeper of the Seals who keeps the items given when a vow or covenant is made. If a person is a traitor to a vow, then the cult has an object to carry out voodoo or magic upon to punish the person. Monarch Mind-controlled slaves know their orders, and are locked into obedience.

Hypnotic Surgery

After the Programmers steal the deeper alters' hearts, their identities, their free will, their real families, and their faces and their humanity, they are kind enough to sew back into the victim's chest via hypnotic surgery black stones. They do all this surgery by hypnosis. Via hypnosis, the Programmers can heal the victim's wounds after they torture the victim. They can basically make or remake reality to be what they want.

Chapter 11

Science No. 11--Internal Controls

A. Teaching Occult Philosophies

B. Internal Computers--Perfect Delegation; Internal Computers Which Auto-Control A Slave

C. Internal Hierarchies

A. Teaching Occult Philosophies

Learning plays an important part in perception. The Programmers try to get their victims to subscribe to philosophies and ideas that will make it hard for them to rebel against their controllers. This is what is termed indoctrination. The same methods of teaching that others find useful are employed. Ways of thinking are incorporated by the slave via handlers, programmers, and the cult they belong to. Everyone tries in their own way to make sense of life. This is a natural brain function, so that the human mind can understand how to deal with the future. The mind takes raw data, and then applies some type of logic, and comes to conclusions. Once accepted these conclusions can be as hard as nails, and they will defy any attempt to change them, even in the light of new evidence. If the Programmer is smart enough, he can get an alter to logically believe anything.

Once the belief is embedded, it will remain there tenaciously. In the Illuminati, "great" masters and adepts teach "hidden mysteries". The slave feels the authority that emanates from this teacher with special gifts and abilities. The slave is hardly in a position to question the teachings being given from on high. Circular reasoning, lies, and other tricks are used to convince the person that the occult world is true. For instance, "God abandoned you, therefore you need to cling to us, the only ones who would see any use in you." (The truth is that the cult staged a crisis where their actor playing God abandoned the child to the cult's abusiveness. The whole event was simply cult abuse--with God taking the blame).

"We are trying to fashion a better man, a man with far more capabilities than before, with better genetics. Those who oppose us, are trying to keep humankind back in the dark ages."

This is circular reasoning and outright lies. (They are not interested in helping mankind, only destroying it). To make occult philosophies more palatable, the occult world attacks the character of anyone whose life would dispute their false claims. They also use a great deal of rationalization, where the end justifies the means. Many slaves have had to sit and listen to their masters rationalize their brutality.

Within the Illuminati, ranks are achieved with much learning and ritual. Within the Temple of Set, a member is required to read certain books. Fritz, the co-author has a list of books a Temple of Set member is asked to read, with the comments attached by the Temple of Set to each suggested title.

In their suggested/required reading Category 19 entitled "The Metamind" is Metropolis by Thea von Harbou. Their comments are "An Expressionistic portrait of a negative utopia in which humans are controlled by machines.. .the basis for many electronic/audio-visual ritual techniques employed by the Church of Satan and further developed by the Temple of Set." (p. C21-2).

Another is Physical Control of the Mind: Towards a Psycho-civilized Society by Jose M.R. Delgado. Their comments, "Delgado, Professor of Physiology at Yale University, is one of the most distinguished authorities in the field of Electrical/chemical Stimulation of the Brain (ESB). This book is necessarily dated, but it is so well-written that it deserves to be perused as a preface to more recent works on the subject." (p.C-16?-2).

The Psychology of Anomalous Experience by Graham Reed. Their comments, "This book addresses unusual, irregular, and puzzling experiences- *deji vu*, illusions, delusions, hallucinations, etc.-in terms of the mind's normal psychological processes of gathering, monitoring, processing, and storing information." (ibid).

This is just a brief look to illustrate to the reader that leaders of groups like the Temple of Set are avid students of mind-control. (An almost complete membership list of this group at one point in time, is provided in Appendix A). The librarian of the Multnomah County Detention Ctr. shared with co-author Fritz that Sheila, formerly second-in-command of the Bhagwan Shree Rajneesh's commune at Antelope, OR studied, via jail/prison interlibrary loan, books on Hitler's mind-control techniques. Many other examples could be given of how mind-control is being studied and taught by these groups.

One more book on the Temple of Set's reading list would be worthy to point out, The Psychology of Man's Possible Evolution by Peter D. Ouspensky. Their comments, "Should be read especially by those members whose magical ability is hampered by flaws in their balance factor....A series of lectures which explain the Gurdjieff approach to the concept better than G. himself was able to do." There is an important link between Gurdjieff, mind-control, MPD, etc. but the subject is big and needs to be further investigated. Co-author Fritz has been investigating this link, including talking with leaders of the most successful Gurdjieff commune. As with so many groups, what you see, is not what you get.

Teaching The Ideologies Of War

One of the ways to control a person is to get them angry and then channel that hate. Wars have been used for centuries by the oligarchies that run things to control their people. Right now, the New World Order is carrying out a Drug War, an Environmental War, and a Bosnian conflict for the express purpose in their own plans to control us. They have a mock-alien invasion planned to further justify more control over our lives.

Over the years mankind has created an entire industry around warfare. There are long traditions within military units, that for some reason must be "upheld" by the men who serve in those units. When people buy into the philosophies of war, they can generally be persuaded to give up or do anything to contribute to that war. After all, any sacrifice will be minor compare to the large numbers of bodies that will end up dead. One of the large purposes of the Monarch type of trauma-based mind-control is to produce robotic soldiers who will do anything. Normal military training is usually sufficient for most military needs, so it is clear that Monarch slaves have some ulterior uses that the military doesn't want the public to know about.

Various Delta Forces

The military as well as other groups have created numerous delta teams, delta forces, delta groups etc.

Delta Assassination Teams

These teams are projects that the Satanic Hierarchy and the CIA collaborated together on. The programming that was placed into people was ingenious and very complex. As the program progressed over the years, the programming became more sophisticated and past mistakes were improved upon. The Delta Teams were programmed to carry out various assignments such as political assassinations. The members of these teams are housewives and other ordinary people who were programmed years ago. The Delta Teams are part of the CIA's psychic warfare bag of tricks. The CIA works so closely with the military that the Delta Force is easily expected to be tied in with the CIA & U.S. intelligence.

Delta Force

The system tapped Frank Burns to create the Delta Force. Frank Burns was a Green Beret. What kind of things did Frank get involved with AFTER joining the military? Hold on. Frank Burns was an SDS (Students for a Democratic Society--an Illuminati organization) organizer. He was also deep into Zen Buddhism, which is the same as mysticism. Frank Burns as an officer also studied under the Esalen Institute.

The Esalen Institute is at Big Sur, California and is the American equivalent of the infamous Tavistock Institute. The Esalen Institute created "sensitivity training" programs for the business world under the title "Organizational Development (OD). Esalen people were brought in to Fort Ord where Frank Burns was the commander and began training people. The army promoted Burns to work in the Chief of Staffs office as a "senior organizational effectiveness consultant", which allowed Burns to introduce Esalen programs all through the army.

This could not have accidentally happened. Frank Burns in a conversation with a two-star General about the need for "wholistic" soldiers coined the slogan "Be all that you can be in the army." Burns phraseology began the army's recruiting slogan. It refers to the Human Potential Movement that the army has incorporated from the New Age movement. The army is moving toward becoming an occult fighting force that practices witchcraft with its warfare. Some of the units moving that direction are Psy-Op operations, which has included Satanists within its officers. The Delta Force network of various Generals and other high ranking officers is merely one facet of the drive by the Illuminati to transform the American army into something akin to occultic warriors that will be as fierce as the Nazi Death head units. Bear in mind that George Bush, commander-in-chief of Burn's Armed Forces has come from an Illuminati family/ & the Ill. Skull & Bones chapter that was part of the secret support for Hitler. They have been using as an insignia what they themselves (the Skull & Boners) call "the Death Head".

It is not surprising then that support for the Delta Team activities has come from the very top. Frank Burns set out to create a warrior monk. Lt. Col. Jim Channon, in Delta Forces, also put forward the idea. Channon visited more than 130 New Age groups in California doing what was called "social experimentation." It is an idea that the occult have repeatedly carried out.

Hitler's S.S. were a special elite group of warrior monks from which about 3,000 went through religious initiations. (As the war progressed the primary focus of the S.S. shifted from being the Black Order to merely being a reliable military group called the Waffen SS.) There were 3 levels of initiation, the last reserved for the hard-core Satanists at the top. The Nazi initiation seems to have been an attempt to get the force of the Vril. The

Ordensburgen (Castles of the Order) were training centers for the elite Nazis, including the S.S. (Having been in the military, I know first hand that the success of the S.S. and Waffen S.S. units in being fierce warriors is attributed by some of our leading military men to their training to be warrior-monks.) One group of the S.S. called Knights of Poseidon volunteered themselves for castration, in an experiment to change them back to the supermen of the mythical and magical Hyperborea.

Some of the best Sufi organizations were warrior monks. Burns and his Task Force Delta generated the First Earth Battalion, which is an occult military unit trained in martial arts, and witchcraft. Men who are selected for First Earth Battalion are given an occult initiation which includes the following oath:

"I have the capacity and therefore the duty to contribute to the development of myself, my associates, and our planet, simultaneously now! I take personal responsibility for generating evolutionary conspiracies as a regular part of my work. I will select and create conspiratorial mechanisms that are not costly in time or resources because I am aware of the five channels available to me (such as radio, television, and word of mouth.) I will organize a self-supporting high commando group that will create and perform evolutionary breakthrough actions on behalf of people and planet. One people, one planet. I will then pass this concept on to others who are capable of generating further self-organizing commando teams".

What ever happened to defending this nation? Military units such as the First Earth Battalion although they are supported by American tax dollars are not here to protect America. They are global minded. They are here to protect an occult world government. They are out there actively promoting the New World Order. Several years ago, Egendorf states that \$4.5 million (which came from you and I, and other Americans) had already been spent on Delta Force's 80 different projects. The Green Berets is another organization that has been heavily targeted by the Satanists, to indoctrinate and recruit. The Green Berets are increasingly moving toward being warrior-monk group. Many of them are now programmed multiples.

One man who is being looked up to by many American Patriots and Christian Patriots as the leader to help them oppose the New World Order is Bo Gritz. He was a recent presidential candidate. Bo Gritz was a Green Beret and a Delta Force commander. Bo Gritz is very proud of the fact that he wrote the manual for the Delta Forces. He also worked for the CIA. Bo Gritz is one of the military's best programmed multiples, and perhaps one of the most dangerous. Insiders have told me he IS the most dangerous. Numerous insiders both for and against Bo, have talked about Bo Gritz, and that he is a programmed multiple. According to Bo Gritz's campaign literature for President he is a commander in Delta Forces. Reproduced on a previous page is Bo's own presidential campaign literature where he states that he is "Intelligence Officer & Reconnaissance Chief, Delta Force." He is also "Chief, Special Activities, U.S. Army General Staff, the Pentagon" and "Principle Agent, National Security Council, Intelligence Support Activity". Under qualifications Bo states that he is a "Security & Counter-terrorist Specialist."

Within the government, they are already referring to Christians who are against the NWO as terrorists. Bo is their greatest counter-intelligence counter-terrorist they have. He came in like a storm and took control of the Patriot movement, and it has been like pulling teeth to warn patriots about who he is. Bo Gritz himself was a Green Beret, and was used to assassinate 300 people. His blood lust caused him at one point during the Vietnam War to shoot 30 prisoners in cold blood.

I also heard Bo talk about say being Temple recommend Mormon. That means he was at that time in good standing with the LDS Mormon church so that he could go to the Temple and participate in its rituals. Those who are alert realize that the temple rituals

are like Masonic and Witchcraft rituals. Now he is no longer a Mormon. But he still continues in the military philosophy he believes in. Bo Gritz is going around the nation teaching SPIKE training to anyone who wants martial arts skills. Bo has done an excellent job in identifying for the New World Order every person in the nation who could threaten their plans for a martial law NWO takeover.

Bo Gritz likes to call attention that he is one of this country's foremost counter-terrorist agents. This is true. The New World Order believes patriots and Christians are terrorists, because they stand in the way of the world's acceptance of their world dictator. Bo Gritz has done a great deal to infiltrate and neutralize the opposition to the New World Order. He has been their best counter-terrorist agent.

B. Internal Computers--Perfect Delegation; Internal Computers Which Auto-Control A Slave

If a master has to constantly spend time whipping and motivating his slave, as well as forever watching that the slave doesn't escape or do shoddy work, or physically or verbally injure the master, then controlling the slave can end up to be a full time job. When the master gets too much involved in the control process, he ceases to be master, and becomes a slave to the control process. The intelligence agencies knew that they would have to create mind control slaves who could police themselves. If the master has to constantly guard his slave, the slave will be more trouble than he is worth.

Many successful people have gained their success because they knew how to delegate. The most successful supervisor is the one who can delegate the best. The programmers had to find ways to cut their supervisory requirements to the bone if they were to make owning a Monarch slave worthwhile. The method chosen was to build "computers" into the slave's mind that would internally regulate everything. They do this by taking hundreds of the alters and dehumanizing them and turning them into parts of a computer.

For instance, the shutter on the All-seeing eye of the computer, which is seen in the mind like a camera shutter, is a child alter who's job is to open and shut. (Another primal part is inside the eye's pupil.) This shutter part knows what goes on in all the system subconsciously but if discovered by a therapist and pulled to the front of the mind will not be able to vocalize about the system. The software for this "computer" could be programmed into it, and all the individual programming of every alter can then be tied back to the computer. In other words, each alter would be programmed on how to view life, to act, to think, and to function in their job. This programming would be linked to a computer.

The programmers invented the perfect method to decentralize their control over their slaves and yet still supervise with the tightest of control. Each alter is linked to a computer (internal-not an external one) built from a foundation of fear and trauma. Since each section of alters was to remain secret, each section of alters for a slave is given its own computer, and then linking computers were built to link the various sections, and then finally a major backup computer is built, and then finally the internal Beast computer. Bear in mind that this is all built internally in the mind of the victim. We are not talking about actual physical computers built out of physical microchips, wires, condensers etc.

If the programmer concentrates on a single point when giving instructions he will get better results. Rather than complicating things for the slave, you gain power over the slave (and any subordinate) if you can give simple clear instructions. For this reason, a large share of the alters in an alter system are given very clear straight forward jobs. Because their jobs are so straightforward, these alters will often remain fragments, rather than alter parts with full blown personalities. The programmers don't cloud the

issue. An undeveloped alter will be given one single clear, basic job. By stringing 1,000's of alters together with single tasks, a highly sensitive system of alters can be created.

Each piece of the System is separated by some degree of dissociation to make it a separate piece. By dividing the mind so much, it is incapable of fighting what has been done to itself. Before we begin describing the technical details of an internal computer, bear in mind that every Monarch System is unique and yet they all follow certain patterns & methodologies. Most of the models for the first few decades follow these patterns, some of the newer ones have more updated imagery.

Power Sources

In an Illuminati System, a computer is created for each section of alters. That computer will be given a "power source", which if unscrewed like a light bulb will go out. The light from one of these power sources might be emerald blue or emerald green or other color. The reader may want to refer to chapter 4 for the codes to understand the structuring of the various computers and systems.

Color Codes And Ribbons

In a standard 13x13x13 Illuminati alter system, 13 colors were used, and each computer was given a color. These would be pink, orange, yellow, white, red, brown, blue, green, black, purple, silver, gold and platinum, and clear. Color programming is reported to have been developed at UCLA. Whatever the case, Systems all over the United States have color programming.

The hierarchy of colors in a System is often as follows (from top power down): Platinum, Gold, Silver, Purple, Black, Red, Green, Brown, White, Orange, Yellow, Pink. Clear is also used as a color for secret areas of the system. This hierarchy of color coding can be switched. The internal programmers can reassign colors if they need to, in order to protect the programming. Alters, sections, and parts of the computer are all color coded. The color coding for alters is not the same just because the alters are in the same section. The color coding within the Illuminati Mind Control is fairly consistent, however a sample of an alternative Illuminati color scheme will also be provided. A survey of colors is as follows:

CLEAR. Secret or shell alters who can take on any color are coded clear. These are alters who serve as images or as a stage for other alters. This would include "Guardian of the Vail" alters.

GOLD. This color is for the supreme leadership in the System, which includes the Grand Druid Council.

SILVER. This color is for the Satanic alters who perform high level Satanic rituals. The Mothers of Darkness have silver coding.

PURPLE. These alters see themselves as the abusers, rather than the Illuminati. These alters were involved with the programming. They have been taught to forget the abuse and to reframe it in their mind as training.

BLACK. These alters were born out of Satanic ritual, and are Moon children. The Delta and Beta alters are black coded. They do the dirty work for the cult, such as blackmail and assassination.

RED. These altars see themselves as witches. They were born out of witchcraft ritual, believe they have great spiritual power, and tend to deny that they have been abused.

GREEN or EMERALD GREEN. These cat altars recognize they have been abused. They still see themselves as belonging to the cult family, and deny that they have been abused to protect their cult family.

BLUE ALTERS. Clones, armies and the ribbons appear to have blue coding. These alters will go so far as to hurt the body to protect it from leaking information or deprogramming.

WHITE. These are Atlantean alters who have been given Aryan type racial nonsense to think they are superior. They believe in genetic engineering, and a master race.

ORANGE. These special protector alters are scouts who warn of danger from internal or external threats.

YELLOW. These are the strong Christian alters of which there will only be a few in the System. They help serve as a balancing point to control the System as well as to hide what the System is all about.

PINK. These are core related alters. They maintain the true feelings of the true self apart from the cult programming and the cult family's programming. These alters are viewed as weak because they are emotional and often break down and weep. They are fragile emotionally.

An alternative color scheme that is used:

DARK EMERALD GREEN. This color is assigned to the [Anti Christ](#)-Satan alter(s). Green is the occult color for Satan and happens to be the most sacred color. Few people outside of Satanists know that Green is more sacred for them than any other color.

LIGHT GREEN. The gods and goddess alters which are triads which function in Illuminati ceremonies get this color coding.

WHITE. The internal programmers who come around in white robes get this color assigned to them, as if they are doctors or angels of light.

RED. Sexual alters are given the natural color of sex and arousal red.

BLACK. Connecting alters that are Nexus alters between various system parts.

PINK. Reporting alters.

DARK BLUE. Non hierarchy cult alters.

LIGHT BLUE. Alters in charge of the way the system runs, such as the judges.

YELLOW. Alters which are ritually and sexually twinned with alters of other systems.

ORANGE. Guard alters which are heavily programmed for obedience.

VIOLET-PURPLE. Front alters and small child alters placed into boxes.

CLEAR. Shell alters to deceive the outside world.

GOLD. The traumatized alters upon which the programming is built on.

Joseph Mengele and the programmers who worked with and under him, used a large dollhouse with 26 rooms. Each of the rooms were painted with one of the 13 different colors in order to build into the child's mind, the 13 front and the 13 back computers. The internal computers worked off of color codes, as well as other codes.

A dollhouse was used to instill into the child's minds the compartments of the computer. Each room was done up in a different color. One particular room was a secret room, and this represents the secret world of Petra which is hidden behind two large rocks. This secret world is coded the color clear.

Besides the special color clear, the following colors appear in the system: Gold, Silver, Purple, Black, Red, Green, Blue, Brown, White, Orange, Yellow, and Pink. Each color has meaning and a rank. Just as the hour glasses could be turned, the color coding can be switched in rank. This is why in some systems there is a "Computer Operator Black", a "Computer Operator Green", and a "Computer Operator Purple", etc.

During the programming a black box with needles and wires which attach to the body for electroshock is used. While electro shocking the victim, colored scarf's coming out of a box are showed to the child. The scarf's would help form the imagery needed to build colored ribbons internally. Alters would be created using the Tall Book of Make Believe story of the Pancake people. Using this as a base or foundation, the alters would then be dehumanized one step further into thinking they were ribbons, such as ticker tape, which could transmit information from one computer to another area of the mind.

The Ribbons had the ability to travel between the different levels and to transmit messages through the System, especially to the computers. It is believed they could do this because they were spirit. When a System is accessed by a programmer, one procedure is to obtain a Ribbon alter and then inform the Ribbon what he wants. The ribbons transmit messages to the internal computers. The ribbons on older systems use Morse Code.

Who are the Ribbons? The Ribbons are the beginning of the LUCIFERIAN alter-like demons and alters. They are primarily the message bearers from the computers to the different computers, levels and alters. The Ribbons might have angelic names (Michael, Gabriel, etc.). The word angel means messenger. The ribbons serve a very similar function. They transmit ticker tape with morse code messages. They are at work most of the time for a System. A sample cover story for what they guard--which is the main computer with the gems and the core, is that the ribbons guard the System's "Garden of Eden".

Some more of the cover story that may be given is this: Ribbons were supposedly formed out of the dust of the ground and were placed in the Garden of Eden to create every pleasant tree. (See Genesis 1.) The ribbons relate to the Tree of Life. But to eat of the Tree of Knowledge of Good and Evil will cause death. The name of the first river of four in the garden is Pashon. Out of the first river come four heads. The River Pashon has gold, ballium, onyx, rubies, diamonds and precious stones. These gems are the programs the dwarfs mine. If the System has charismatic programming, the alters will have porcelain face programming. In this case each ribbon's color will match the color of the stones in the masks--that is yellow, white, blue, green, purple, red and black.

The colors of the ribbons correlate or match the colors of the Dollhouse rooms. What do ribbons do? The Ribbons serve the programmers and the computers, who in turn serve the evil master Spirits. Things that the Ribbons do for the computers have been identified as follows:

- a. The Ribbons eat from the system's internal "Tree of Good and Evil",
- b. Ribbon programming consists of several things--where they reside, who they are and what they are to protect.,
- c. Ribbons must protect the computers in order to protect their own life. The Ribbons will be programmed to believe that reversing the computer will reverse the Ribbons' life. The ribbons themselves operate with mechanical hearts (not human hearts).

The cover stories may include the following: All Ribbons are hid behind a little girl, who is a front for them & who tells the creation story. The little girl will tell the creation story which included the Ribbons. Behind her runs a silver cord. The silver cord has to do with heart programming. The silver cord has 3 strands that cannot be broken as per ECL 4:12. This silver cord goes off if the Ribbons are touched. Ribbons are set up so that suicide programming is triggered if they are cut.

Actually, French braiding conceals a 4th strand. In review as stated, during the programming, a box with colored scarf's was shown the child while severe electro-shock was given to the body. A colored scarf represents a ribbon which runs a message from a colored room to a similar colored alter.

In a System which is structured into families and cities and worlds and sections, these "geographically different" structures in the mind of the victim can be connected via the color coding. In other words, the alters are structured into a 3-D cube structure. Then a fourth dimension (the color coding) is added to tie in all of the three dimensions. A central computer was placed in at the bottom of the mind. Using various techniques the victim is brought to the deepest altered state possible, and a computer is built into the mind via hypnosis and alters. This can be done by freezing the entire body and just keeping the head active. Or it can be done by bringing the body to a comatose state where the heart is beating faintly. This step can only be done under the strictest medical supervision.

The memory storage area for the computers include the Emerald City Library (staying with the Wizard of Oz theme) which contains alters who's only function is to memorize & retain with photographic memories pages and pages of information. The layout with codes of the entire system can be stored in a storage bank, so the programmer could access this area if his own records were lost. The libraries contain the historical genealogies of satanic iniquity from early ancient times to present. This ancient occult information has been reported by at least half a dozen Illuminati slaves as being retained internally by demons.

How Monarch Slaves Are Designed To Interface With The Unix System Of The Beast Computers

In line with what is being done by the Illuminati around the world with their network of computers--the computers have access codes similar to 666 666 666, and back out and close down codes similar to 999 999 999. These are the codes that the UNIX universal system uses, and the Monarch slaves are being created with codes that interface with the UNIX system for computers. (On some systems if the computer is shutdown it will request an input code of 666fff666fff666fff666...This can then be reversed F6F6F6F6F6F6F6F6F6F6).

The UNIX system is being used to allow the New World Order's big BEAST computers to communicate with any known computer, including the minds of their Monarch mind-controlled slaves. In the 1960s, the U.S. Department of Defense began linking computers together into a superhighway now developed into the Internet. Hundreds of thousands of

computers around the world are tied in. Like buildings in a city, each computer has its own unique address. Most of these addresses are registered at the Network Information Center in Menlo Park, CA. Individuals can also be registered at the NIC too. The U.S. Military links into the system with their Arpanet and Milnet networks, which tie together such divergent things as MIT computers, West Point computers, NORAD computers, Air Force Systems Command Space Division computers at El Segundo, CA and U.S. Army DARCOT at Seckenheim, Ger. (to name a few). These are all being tied together to form one vast electronic brain.

There are nine secret BEAST computers of the New World Order, at the time this was written. "Big Bertha" is the nickname of the BEAST computer located at the secret military installation called Dreamland at the secret Groom Lake, NV test site facility. Papoose Lake is referred to as S-4. The other super-secret facilities in the area are named S-2, 8-6, and S-66. This area has become the Illuminati's prime programming facility for turning out Monarch slaves, and the Monarch slaves which are turned out from this area have turned out to be the worst basket cases. In other words the programming is very severe which is carried out in this area. This area has also been used for the space program, for the U-2 & SR-71, for the CIA's A-12 spy plane, for the Stealth fighters (Lockheed F-117A Attack plane) and bombers, the Aurora, and for the U.S. government's "Above Top Secret" flying saucers. The Big Bertha computer (named after the Illuminati Mother-of-Darkness Bertha Krupp) can be talked to in half a dozen languages and will answer a person back in the language they speak.

On a daily basis, airplanes fly into the Groom Lake facility. The call name of flights bringing workers and people go by the call name "Janet". About 12 Janet flights come into the facility everyday. These flights are usually Boeing 737s and arrive from places like a secure terminal run by EG&G at McCarran Airport in Las Vegas and from the military's Palmdale, CA facility. These 737s are unmarked except for a red stripe running down the fuselage. Large military C-130 arrive with cargo, and Illuminati dignitaries arrive in smaller twin-engine craft. Victims for the programming are brought in via planes, & other routes.

One of the BEAST computers occupies three floors of the headquarters of the European Economic Community building in Brussels, not far from the important Illuminati Mother-of-Darkness worldwide headquarters castle near the Fr.-Bel. border near Muno, Belgium. Another BEAST computer is in Luxembourg. In observing the operations of the Illuminati, it has been seen that telephone area codes are used as part of a mind-controlled slave's code. We do not understand everything about their codes, but it does tie in with other things that are happening.

Every person in the world has been assigned an 18 digit tracking number, which consists of 3 groups of 6 numbers. The first 3 numbers assigned in the BEAST computer to everyone are 666. The next is one's national code. The U.S. national code is 110. Then the next 3 numbers are your telephone area code, and then finally your 9 digit Social Security number. The code then is 666 + Nation code + Tel. area code + social security no. = BEAST I.D. no. for an individual.

According to Dwight Kinman's book *The World's Last Dictator*, 2nd ed., (Woodburn, OR: Solid Rock Books, p. 256) VISA has already begun issuing VISA cards using the BEAST 18 digit number. When an American makes a bank transaction on an autoteller within a matter of seconds the BEAST has been informed of the activity. These computers use UNIX.

The particular programs for the economic transactions just described are a worldwide computer network called SWIFT (Society For Worldwide Interbank Financial Transactions). The SWIFT works off of the UNIX system and can communicate with any computer. It

was developed by AT&T and uses C language. (Bear in mind that there are dialects of UNIX, such as the standard AT&T UNIX and for instance Berkeley UNIX. The UNIX system uses both timesharing and multitasking.

The mind of a Monarch slave also does both multitasking and time sharing. One of the nice UNIX features, is "protected memory", which is also part of the Monarch programming. A kernel is what the UNIX programmers call a "protected person". It is very similar to the internal "person" (alter) who helps the Monarch slave's programming functions.

The big item about UNIX is that it has permissions granted. This is similar to the Monarch programming. Permissions are granted to 3 types of entities. The Top Programmer or "god" as he is called, of the UNIX System receives what is called the individual permission. The next permission is called group permission, and it is given to insiders who work with the system. The final permission type is the world, which has very limited access. The parallel between this and the Monarch programming is surprising. In some cases the programmers may have matched things on a one-to-one correspondence.

The Monarch program also has a Top Programmer who is called "god" to the System. He has total control over the system. His programming permissions can not be deprogrammed out by others who might want to usurp his power.

Hidden from the casual user of the UNIX system are the Daemons and Demons. The UNIX programmers decided to use the old english spelling for demon = Daemon. These are computer processes which work secretly behind the scenes and are given actual demonic names, some corresponding to actual names of historically known demons, such as Asmodeus. Asmodeus is also a demon which is placed into many Monarch slaves.

In the UNIX system these demons are treated like persons in the computer's user director. Demons in the computer system do not have to log onto the computer, but they work behind the scenes and are given the same powers that people users are given. They are set up in the same structure as how the computer treats people. Permission in the UNIX system is granted using an 8 bit count with 0 through 7. The three kinds of permission are the read, write, and execute permissions. If no permission were granted in any way the UNIX system would indicate "on the screen which means 000000 000 or nine 0's.

The super user called god is given the code 777 which means super user. However, the permission of 666 gives the user the power to everything the 777 permission gives, except that the 777 permission allows the god the master programmer to execute not executable programs.

The Postmaster Demon is the head demon, and his permission level in UNIX is 666. (In the Monarch Programming "Mr. Postman" is a code word used internationally.) The most important part of the BEAST system is its communication power. The Electronic Mail System of the BEAST allows it to communicate worldwide, and along with electronic mail comes levels of permission to super user (god) is called Root.

A programmer on the Beast must get permission. His program must get permission. That program that gives permission must also get permission. In other words, there are levels of permission that must be gone through.

This is similar to the Monarch program. For instance, the alters personalities which would control the body during Illuminati gatherings have very tight access permission. It is very hard to access these hierarchy personalities. Both the UNIX system (and the Monarch

programming) creates "children" by "spinning". The "child" spins off. When the "child" is finished it is "killed" in UNIX lingo.

When the programmers created child processes in the computer, they were having problems with the child processes killing the parent processes. The same type of problems have had to be dealt with in the Monarch programming. The initial programmer is often the biological parent of the child, and this parent is very responsible for extreme tortures being applied to the child who is being programmed--not to mention all of the expendable children, who are killed in front of the child to highlight the reality of the trauma. The natural reaction of the child being created is to hate the programmer.

Naturally, the Monarch programming had to overcome that natural tendency, which it does very successfully. The UNIX system uses an internal clock within its computer system. The UNIX clock is called CRON. CRON checks files to see if the programmer has put in any files to run. The UNIX system uses data bus lines, which are like the Monarch programming ribbons, which go through the system. These ribbons or data bus lines take information and commands from the computers to other computers.

Within the UNIX system, insiders have revealed that the Daemon (Demon) processes of all the UNIX systems have a security flaw. That flaw is that the Postmaster Daemon has access to them in spite of who the god is of that particular UNIX computer system. So while owners, who purchase UNIX systems think that they have exclusive control over their system, an external Postmaster Daemon coming from the Beast could use its permission levels to over ride the power of the local owner of the system.

The Monarch system has a similar feature, the Illuminati programmers know how to access the base or primal anchors to the programming and yank out any programming they want. All the slaves of these lesser groups such as the CIA, Church of Satan, Mafia, etc. can all be reprogrammed rather quickly to serve the Illuminati, if they are not already due to the Illuminati programmers extra knowledge on how to get into the base programming. In these many ways, the UNIX system serves both real computers and also for the internal computers of some slaves' mind.

The slave's system becomes a computer system. It functions as a series of computers that are connected to the master computer which is sunk into the mind at the lowest hypnotic level, which is a level often placed even below an internal "hell pit". To access the different computers, combinations of cards were used for the codes (numbers are also used. See Chapter 4.). Various parts of a Monarch system correspond to what any computer would have. A microprocessor register has 3 sections on a computer to make it functional. In Monarch Systems, you would find these 3 represented by 1. stored data in the library and alters with photographic memories, 2. an instruction section with codes, and 3. stacking mechanisms.

Linked to all this were a crystal, clock, hour glasses, a compass and an entire demonic command structure. The eye in front of the big computer will be protected by legions of spirits. The front big computer runs front quadrants and the back computer runs the deeper quadrants.

The software so to speak for the Omega programming (computer) may be set up to include a stacking program called the Potter's Wheel. The Potter's Wheel is a misuse of the Bible, and is a type of programming that the Charismatic/pentecostal movement carries out. The Mormons and the Catholics have their own distinctive "software" programs.

An initial stacking mechanism would work by telling alters to "Stand in Order according to rank and serial no." Another code along with a hand signal would place the Gatekeeper

alters up on the Potter's wheel for their "creator" to work on them. A group of alters could be taught to go up on their Potter's wheel by seeing a pattern of dominoes. It is whatever the programmer decides.

The dominoes were used for coding, but they also had the programming feature of being able to tie alters together so that if the System is tampered with out of sequence, a domino effect would take place. This domino effect is for one program to set off another program to set off another program. Soon the Monarch slave's mind is trying to deal with dozens of suicide programs running simultaneously, along with perhaps other programs such as scrambling programs.

For instance, one story line used is the mice run up and down and open up new levels of programming and are tied to the pendulum/clock mechanism. The mice can activate the hour glass, and a gold-winged green skirted fairy Whisper balances the hour glass on her wings. If the slave goes toward freedom, the slave's mind triggers programs of all kinds, and the mind ends up not knowing if it was coming or going with all the different programs which activate.

A more exhaustive look at all the craziness and activity of the Omega & Gamma programs which activate to defend the Illuminati's Mind Control are given in other chapters. The programming has been designed that if it was taken out improperly, it is to come back Seven times Seven stronger. This is also a clue that the programming is partly a demonic manifestation, cf. MT 12:43-45 et al.

Components Of The Controls

At the center of the System are the mechanisms that control it, such as the Master Computer, the All-Seeing Eye, the Compass, the Master Clock, and the Quadrants that tie in together. The System may have 3 hourglasses spinning on axes. These hour glasses can also be called matrixes, which are on your standard 3 axes, a X axis, a Y axis & a Z axis. The worlds are various sections of these matrixes.

There are backup worlds & mirror image worlds. Occasionally, there will be a double system. Some of the more important alter System are even far more complex than a double System or a double Double System. Each alter is split so that every alter has another alter created from it.

Then there are demonic doubles--demonic mirror images in the System. The double images shown in the picture are very real when describing our System. Some therapists have noticed "Satanic Guardian Angels" which talk to their patients. They do not know what to make of these. Some classify them as hallucinations, because they do not have any room in their belief system for demonology. These are the demons that do control the multiple's mind.

Thor, with his huge hammer is a painful demon. Thor's image is made of cast iron & carried an iron mallet. Thor is a black strong figure. When his hammer strikes, the slave gets split brain headaches.

Programmers can use the story of the Giant with the Hammer in the Ozma of Oz book (pp. 141-155) to give the imagery when programming. A special series of sweeping motions with both hands will relieve the split brain programming, but some alters can only tolerate these hand signals being done by the master. By the way, Thor is an important protector in Satanic/occult beliefs, & the religion of Thor now has equal stature/popularity in Germany as the Lutheran church.

The programs are put into a System and given codes. These programs use Greek, Hebrew and Druidic letters (or other esoteric languages) in their activation codes. Actually, these alphabets also are the way these people numbered with, and the Greek, Hebrew & Druid letters were used as numbers. These programs could be called Utility Programs, because they function much like the utility programs of a computer.

Along with all the programming comes cover programming. Generally, front stories cover almost everything in a System. Dominos have been used in Monarch programming as the basis for what is called a "Mother Board" in actual computers. Telephone tones key in on a slave's computer matrix. At times, telephone tones in everyday life will make slaves accidently wacky.

All computers run off of base 2--which uses the numbers 0, and 1. 0 and 1 can be represented as on and off. In the programming, they were represented by "He Loves Me", "He Loves Me Not." The Programmers, especially Dr. Mengele, enjoyed taking a daisy and pulling its petals off one at a time. First petal, "I love you". Second Petal, "I love you not." IF the last daisy petal was "I love you not", then the child was dramatically killed in front of other children to be programmed.

The Illuminati's method of death - skinning alive - has been developed into a fine art, for both programming and ceremonies. A drawing of this skinning procedure by a witness is on pg. 338.

The daisy game, which was scary for a child, heightened the victim's attention. Matrixes were built upon this deadly game. How did it feel to be programmed with Mengele's "I love you, I love you not" programming? A victim recalls, "The child was placed in a cage exposed and naked. The low voltage wires were rigged to the metal of the cage. The child experienced a continual erratic or sporadic prolonged voltage of shock until the heart would pulsate and the anxiety level of the child became out of control. "Then the Dr. would enter the scene with his sneering taunting smile while holding a daisy in his hands. The sporadic voltage would continue to flow through the child's body. As the shock continued, the Dr. stood before the child pulling petals off the daisy. His only communication was voiced in these words, "LOVE YOU, LOVE YOU NOT, LOVE YOU, LOVE YOU NOT," while pulling off the daisy petals. This action would drive the child crazy because the child knows full well if that last petal is pulled off it meant death.

The child that is not loved is skinned alive before the other children. "...we can now begin to understand that the expendable children were in other cages placed all around us for the eye to see. They went through the same process as we watched. When the last petal of the daisy was pulled from the flower they were killed. Then the terror of what we had just experienced through the seeing and hearing, let us know we were next, but when? By the time the doctor got to "He loves me not" some children no longer knew fear. Their ashes were taken from the crematorium and used in the garden for fertilizer, as a reminder to all what happens to unloved children. "In the clinical room, the lights were used to program the day's events. The bright light continually flashed starting with 7 lights, then six dots, then five dots, then four dots, then three, then two dots, then 1 dot. In the blindness of the lights, we could hear the doctor's voice, "LOVE YOU, LOVE YOU NOT." over and over again. A child could have a false trust when the lights flashed 7 dots. By the time one dot was flashing, the child's terror had once again risen. The doctor never pulled the last petal off for us, but we can't forget how he teased us. He smiled and walked away, "NO, I LOVE YOU." and walked away."

If we use L=I love you and N=I love you not we can build the following matrix for the internal computer:

L N L N L N

1 2 3 4 5 6

2 3 4 5 6 1

3 4 5 6 1 2

4 5 6 1 2 3

5 6 1 2 3 4

6 1 2 3 4 5

This type of configuration can even be tied to color programming, and to dominoes, where the numbers are represented as the dots on a domino. By making numbers into dots--the numbers can be represented by lights in the same patterns of black domino dots. This means that dominoes can be used to program a child, and who would suspect anything about dominoes?

Another thing that lends itself well to use as a programming code are a deck of cards. Many slaves have this. It can be tied in with the Alice In Wonderland story. When cards are used, a section (also called a world or city) of alters will be given its own computer. To access that computer, a code consisting of several things including 2 cards can be used.

In review of what Chapter 4 said about codes, often double codes are employed--what is meant by that is that suppose we have 13 important alters in a section. They will designate each of these "A" alters. Then they number them each 1 through 13. But then they will double code them so that as we count up, we also count down. Then they attach a generic level number to them, say 2,000. So putting this together we have Emerald Green 2001-13a for our first alter, then next is Emerald Green 2002-12a, the next is Emerald Green 2003-11a, and so on. Then the magical name of the alter or the Tribal name of the alter can be attached onto this to complete an access code.

While it seems perhaps complex at first, all an alter is remembering is a color, a common section no. and their rank no. and their file letter, and their magical name. (The name to pull them up, will not be their name for public use). Alice In Wonderland, the Wizard of Oz and the Tall Book of Make Believe played a fundamental role as "software" in a System. The Wizard of Oz stories are often used to show how & what structures to put in the small victim's internal world. The stories even teach HOW to create an internal world and its parts. Some of the T.V. shows & movies, which served as Monarch programming scripts (i.e. the software) include:

- * Batman
- * Bewitched
- * Bobby's World Cartoons (deliberate triggers)
- * Dameon/Omen movies
- * Disney movies (all of them, some with deliberate triggers)
- * Duck Tails Cartoon (deliberate triggers)
- * ET (used in alien programming)

- * Fantasy Island (deliberate triggers)
- * Ghost Busters (used for "who ya' gonna call" theme)
- * Love Boat (used for mind control of cruise prostitutes)
- * My Fair Lady (finishing school for slaves, such as Youngstown, OH)
- * Star Wars
- * Steven King Horror Movies
- * Tiny Toons Cartoons of Steven Spielberg (deliberate triggers)
- * Wizard of Oz movies

Some of the books which were used as programming scripts, which haven't been mentioned yet, are the Dead Sea Scrolls, the Egyptian Book of the Dead (satanic rituals follow closely the rituals of the Egyptian Book of the Dead), Steven King novels, & Wilbur Smith's. The Mother Goose nursery rhymes were used prolifically for internal codes in slaves.

Now that we have discussed the widely used "soft ware" available to the programmers, we don't want to forget the root program, the tree which was used as a method of organizing the various programs, just like a computer's subdirectories branch out more subdirectories. If the programming is tampered with, the slave will want to cut the tree, however, since the tree is in them, this means they will want very badly to cut their arms, especially their veins.

The programming is not guarded as much as the computers. Everything guards the BEAST computer including deaf alters who have to be communicated with using a hand number code system. Such a code might resemble finger signing 1,2,3,4,5,10 = 15 & following this with a shutdown code which simply reverses the access equation. Surrounding the central All-seeing-eye will be alters & programs with insanity, fear, hopelessness, cutting, burning, aloneness, etc. Strong demonic forces are attached to these alters & programs. They also can trigger the slave to have abusive behavior as punishment. A System is given a life force which is able to regenerate a system, the jokers who protected the programming, and you have the alpha-numeric codes, the cards, and dominoes (represented by a dice) that formed the access codes to parts of the System.

The alters will often feel the heartbeat (which may be an alter) associated with the computer. In the background is a LUCIFERIAN blue light. This Satanic light empowers the Joker. It along with the Joker and the internal programmers give a System the ability to regenerate itself. One can shut down internal computers which run programming to the levels of the System using the same codes that the original programmers use, but until one also takes care of the 13 Jokers & the faceless white-coated programmers who control the Omega Programming, then the back up computers can regenerate the programming & rebuild the system.

Jokers

If the computers are given cards as access codes, it works in well to create Jokers who are wild cards within the system, which can imitate anything. The Jokers have a LUCIFERIAN form. Luciferian is the term that the programmers used. This means that it

is spirit. Because the Jokers are Spirit, they can take any form they need to and they can do what they want to do, until they are bound & cast out with the rest of their hierarchy of demons. The Jokers will pop up when a victim tries to study the codes & programming that direct that victim's life. Around this cult core are the jewels (which are the programs the dwarfs mine). Remember the story of Snow White and the Seven dwarfs? Also swirling around Silence are ribbons which we will discuss later.

TREES. The trees bud at certain times. This is one way the imagery of the tree to connect to the time that rituals are to happen. If the tree is barren of leaves (no programs--i.e. deprogrammed), then the system is to grow more leaves.

C. Internal Hierarchies

The programmers build chains of command within the groups of alters that they create. They credit themselves with bringing order out of chaos. When a system of multiple personalities thinks of rebelling, they are in the similar situation as a colony wanting freedom from its mother country.

Can we govern ourselves, and what governing structures can we keep--since the structure itself is colonial? Can the mind work together to help itself? The concerns are legitimate questions. And yes, the multiple's mind can function outside of the control of the programmer's hierarchical arrangement, but not without alters taking on different job assignments. In the slave's hierarchal chain of command, adult alters are assigned to insure that child alters don't get out, unless the abusers want a child alter out. Likewise, commander alters are needed to keep the switching smooth, and to keep things orderly. Subordinate alters are taught to submit to their king, or governor, or queen alter. Immense power and indoctrination is given to the key cult alters ruling a system.

The internal hierarchical arrangement means that the host alter coming into therapy (often a Christian) may not be as completely open as therapists think. They must play an internal game of going toward health while not pushing the buttons of deeper more powerful alters. A lot of internal politics may go on. A front alter may promise a deeper alter secrecy in order to consult with it. This makes for all kinds of triangulation and manipulation within the alter system itself. The entire hierarchy of alters has a lot invested in protecting the core from trauma, which was why the core was split in the beginning. Trad, therapy goes after the core & the multiplicity that protects it, thus insuring resistance from the entire hierarchy incl. front alters, who in MPD systems seeking help are often close to the core. The core self is best not directly pursued by the therapist, but gently encouraged on its own to reconnect.

Chapter 12

The Science Of External Controls

Monitoring (Asset Control)

Every intelligence service since time began has sought methods of owning people and ensuring they stayed loyal. Two of [13 Illuminati families](#) who are known to have developed extremely well-run bloodline intelligence groups are the [Li](#) family and the [Rothschild](#) family. The Li's family started its Chinese intelligence back in 1400 A.D. They had already been an ancient Chinese aristocratic family for many centuries prior to this. Some of their techniques for their agents were state of the art mind control techniques.

The Rothschild's personal spy network and their own mail service was known to be superior to the national European governments during the 19th century. Traditional spy-

craft has involved the ability to recruit and keep agents loyal. The professional spook manipulates his recruits for a living. He becomes adept at controlling people.

For thousands of years, spy operations have honed their skills at controlling people. Because they work secretly, they generally have done whatever they wanted. When you combine the resources and centuries of intelligence operations of the Illuminati, along with the credibility of government intelligence agencies supposedly guarding our national security, the combination is horrific. There are no moral or financial restraints on what is being done. If the intelligence groups want to dabble in keeping a severed head alive apart from the body, (or a frozen body with an active head) which they have done, there is no one to stop them. Handlers of slaves use both natural and contrived cues to convey to the slave that they want obedience.

A natural non-verbal threat cue would be brusque movements, and an innuendo in their voice. A contrived cue would be placing both hands behind the head, which is a code for "I AM YOUR MASTER, OBEY ME." Another cue for slaves to obey is when the master makes a fist with his right hand and touches his forehead. This means, "OBEY." Even children, who were multiples, who were being taught to control their mother who wanted to leave the cult, have been observed using the fist to the forehead to try to get obedience from their mother. Staring is one method that the Programmers use. Charles Manson, who was both a slave and a handler, is an example of how a penetrating hypnotic stare is used by the Programmers.

One way to control people is to wear clothes of authority. Dr. Green, Dr. Black, Dr. Star, Michael Aquino and other programmers have worn Nazi uniforms while programming, and at other time have worn Satanic Priestly garb.

A beginning point to control people is understanding human needs, and understanding the individual to be controlled. A good case officer learns everything he can about the asset (person or slave) he is to control. Case officers/handlers have been constantly working at improving their skills of control. Monarch slaves who must function as intelligence officers, who recruit spies, are trained in the art of listening and conversation.

Learning to listen without interrupting is a guarantee of success. CIA handlers/programmers have an extremely personable side to them--and a very deadly animalistic side to them too. They will be trained to look anyone they want to recruit in the eyes and withstand their stare.

"Friendship begins with a smile; recruitment with a stare." (This is a quote from the book Suvorov, Viktor. Inside The Aquarium. New York: Macmillan, p. 108. During training, men in U.S. Army Intelligence are told to read this book to understand how U.S. intelligence works). The entire lives of Monarch slaves are kept on records. Zbigniew Brezinski, and the heads of the CIA, and Sec. of Defense Cheney are just some of the men known about who have access to the computer records that contain records on every active Monarch slave.

Not everyone has a price, but everyone will respond to their needs being met. James K. Van Fleet, an important military intelligence officer, wrote about how to manage people. In military intelligence, they keep files on people where they identify which subconscious desires of people are important to the person at the time.

All this information is kept in SOFT FILES--which are not official files, so these files have never officially existed and are not given up even to Congressional subpoenas. The Intelligence agencies know that if they find out what the person wants above all else in life, they can control the person. The nine areas that are monitored to see if they are important at the moment are:

1. emotional security
2. recognition of efforts or reassurance of worth
3. creative outlets
4. a sense of personal power
5. a sense of roots--belonging somewhere
6. immortality
7. ego-gratification
8. love in all its forms
9. new experiences

Once they monitor these areas and then they determine which needs are priority needs for the person, then they will use what they call "the depth approach" to subconsciously gratify those needs in a way that they gain control over the person. Modern companies are doing this too. Dough mix isn't sold, but making a family memory with the children is. Soap isn't sold to get dishes clean--but rather soft beautiful hands are sold. Cosmetic companies don't sell an item--they sell you hope or an image. Fruit dealers don't sell fruit, they sell health and vitality. Car dealers don't sell cars, they sell prestige and images. Freezers aren't sold, emotional security from having a full freezer is sold. They have learned to genuinely appeal to the 9 subconscious desires.

In intelligence, these desires are called "weaknesses", because intelligence case officers and handlers will attempt to manipulate those desires for their own gain by sincerely helping the person. They set up short-range & long term goals and plans on how to manage a person.

For instance, if a Monarch slave's day to day alters want ego-gratification, a creative outlet, and reassurance of worth, the Illuminati may promise the slave that if the alters comply they will give them a singing contract in Las Vegas. If they need to appeal to their emotional security--they can promise a big salary and a nice house. If they need to appeal to immortality they can promise to award them a star on Hollywood Boulevard or whatever religious immortality they can credibly offer. (The slave will get the short end of any deal). Anything the slave gets is going to come at a price. The slave will have to do something in return for the Network. Illuminati alters are promised power, honor, glory and wealth. Considering the power and wealth of the elite, they do have the resources to make good on this if they want. However, the price of obedience might be to shave one's head in submission and sacrifice a child.

Another important point is that the abusers want to get the active cooperation of the person being used. This can be accomplished by lies (or facts if they are convenient) which appeal to the person's views of right and wrong. For instance, a pedophile will talk to the child who they are going to rape to get its cooperation. The CIA handlers will listen to what a Slave needs, and solve it for them.

Bear in mind, they will only do this if the slave doesn't live with the handler and is pulling in the wrong direction. For instance, the CIA has lots of sleepers, who are dangerous people just waiting to be set off. In these cases, the CIA has to work with front alters who aren't aware of the mind control. Rather than force an issue with control, sometimes

a gentle manipulation will work. Then again some slave alters are under such strong mind control that they simply need an order, and don't need gentle manipulation.

The isolation that the handlers impose on their slave to prevent real relationships with outsiders, and the strong bonding of the slave to its master (trauma bonding, etc.) that is administered via the mind control, actually provides a chance for freedom IF the slave survives its master's death.

Most slaves are programmed to die soon after their master dies, the co-author Cisco was. If the slave survives the suicide programming, the Illuminati will have already taken into consideration who the slave will be passed onto. Cisco's system survived their programmer/master's death, and they were not able to break the intense bonds which made the System loyal to that master. Because there is so much secret mind-control slavery going on, if only a small percentage begin to break loose because their loyalty programming backfires on the Illuminati, it has still given us on the other side a significant break.

Another example of an MPD system becoming exposed when a handler dies, is when Rothschild, the President of Oilfield Scrap & Equipment in Kentucky, committed suicide. He was the handler of a highly functioning MPD slave, who was his secretary, Mary Davis. Mary Davis could not function after his death and sued in court - Davis v. Oilfield Scrap & Equipment Co., 482 So.2d 970 (La. App. 3rd Cir. 1986) - for worker's compensation because she could not function after her handler's death. Because the Illuminati have kept their membership secret, people have not seen the connections between the various cases of multiple personality that surface.

In Iowa in 1987, a Multiple named Freeman was arrested for stealing a car. In South Carolina in 1990, a Rutherford with MPD was in court. In North Dakota in 1988, an MPD daughter named Johnson tried to sue her abusive father named Johnson for her sexual abuse. In 1984, a Multiple named Hall was hit by a truck and was in court. In 1987, a Multiple named Jones tried to use his MPD to get off of a murder conviction in Washington. In 1988, Marie Moore, a Multiple in N.J. ran a coven which tortured teenagers. The police found a well hidden body in her house, but the corrupt judicial system did not convict her of murder. In 1988, a Ms. Wheeler applied for Social Security disability benefits due to mental impairments such as MPD.

In each of these MPD cases: Freeman, Hall, Jones, Johnson, Moore, Rutherford, and Wheeler are all surnames that have many members in the Illuminati. The secrecy of the Illuminati has protected people from seeing their hidden genealogies. Tracking these genealogies would in turn start exposing the extent of their mind control. As the handlers isolate the slave from mainstream society, they can begin to give them things that will satisfy their long suppressed emotional needs. These are given in a way that they further lock the person in to the control. For instance, the slave has been stripped of power, he craves power, so he is given power over other people's lives. The slave has been stripped of its real family, so he is given roots by a long generational occult bloodline, and a cult family.

Each Monarch slave exists in their own situation, but there are often common features to how they are controlled. For instance, the handlers like to restrict the mobility of their slaves. Some of the slaves will never write their own checks, will never drive anywhere, and will seldom watch television unless it is something like a Walt Disney movie which is mind-control programming. Some slaves are allowed to drive, but only on a limited basis and their sense of direction is stripped from them hypnotically.

In January, 1995, this co-author's newsletter From A Follower of Christ² had a feature article on Marilyn Monroe. Monarch mind-controlled slaves like Loretta Lynn and Marilyn

Monroe lived tightly controlled lives, and were not allowed to drive automobiles. The one exception is that Loretta has been allowed to drive her car around the ranch. The following is some excerpts from the co-author's January '95 newsletter because it gives a good example of how Marilyn Monroe, a mind-controlled slave had her life very tightly controlled.

Excerpts

...On a day in October, 1957, a woman named Lena Pepitone was hired to take care of Marilyn Monroe. In 1979, she published her memories of the time she was the primary person taking care of Marilyn Monroe. I personally think that Lena Pepitone was clean, and didn't know what she was dealing with. She describes in detail her life with Marilyn Monroe.

The inside story of life with Marilyn is nothing like people might imagine. Lena's book is such a clear description of how life with a Monarch slave can be--that I decided to use her book as the basis of some articles. Marilyn Monroe was an orphan, and during her infancy the Illuminati/CIA programmed her to be a Monarch slave. Before becoming an actress, while she was still a stripper, she spent time with the founder of the Church of Satan Anton LaVey.

Victims of LaVey have pointed him out as a mind-control programmer. At that time, Marilyn was going by several names including Mona. When they made her a star, Marilyn lived on the 13th floor, in 13E at Sutton Place, NY - the world of the rich and famous. That is where Lena came to help her. However, Marilyn's existence was not that of a rich person, but was more like that of an inmate. Marilyn was allowed to have no personal life, outside of the dictates of her programmers and her masters. The programmers and users bore down so hard on controlling Marilyn that they repeatedly came close to driving her insane. The following format the words in italic are direct quotes from Lena Pepitone's book which is entitled *Marilyn Monroe Confidential An Intimate Personal Account*, NY: Simon & Schuster, 1979.

P.16 - "Floor-to-ceiling mirrors were everywhere. Even the dining alcove at the rear of the living room had a table with a mirrored top. All these mirrors didn't cheer things up."

In programming Monarch slaves, mirrors are used a great deal. Within the Monarch slave's mind, countless mirror images are made. The slave sees thousands of mirrors everywhere in their mind. Because Marilyn was so stripped of any personal identity, she decorated her house as her mind looked on the inside--full of mirrors. Although other Monarchs may have some desires to decorate with mirrors, Marilyn is the most extreme case I know of filling one's house full of mirrors.

P.25 - "Marilyn's bedroom was definitely not a queen's chamber... There were no paintings in the cramped, square room, only mirrors.

Marilyn's controllers kept her down. Even when she was famous and great, she lived like a slave. She was not allowed to have any self-esteem beyond what she was programmed for.

P.29 - "May was finally able to call for the chauffeur to take Marilyn away."

... Marilyn was a captive, she didn't go anywhere on her own, she always had someone drive her.

P.32 - "First of all, Marilyn's life was incredibly monotonous for her. Her doctor's appointments (I later learned these were appointments with psychiatrists) and her acting lessons were virtually all she had to look forward to. She spent most of her time in her little bedroom...

Marilyn went out of the house to be either programmed or groomed. Other than that she stayed cooped up in her room. Does the reader begin to see that the woman was a slave with no life of her own?

P.33 - "She [Marilyn] didn't even own a television, never listened to the radio."

They stripped Marilyn of any contact with the outside world to insure that their mind control would work. They were afraid that something might go wrong with the first Presidential slave that was allowed to be highly visible to the public...

P.41 - [Marilyn says], "Shit. My life is shit," she wept. "I can't go anywhere. I'm a prisoner in this house."

Marilyn is only telling the truth.

P.43 - "Because Marilyn had no real friends, she concentrated on herself"

The closest friend Marilyn had is saying that Marilyn Monroe had no real friends. Doesn't that strike someone as strange. Marilyn didn't have any real friends. Almost the only ones in her life were her abusers, and they worked hard to strip her of any personal goals or esteem.

P.70 - "You can go anywhere," I [Lena] assured her. "Anywhere in the world" "Who with?" she asked sadly. "Who with? By myself" "Mr. Miller, your friends..." "What friends? I ain't got nobody."

Many times during the programming, the programmers separate the victim from anyone who could be a support person, they are isolated from having friends and relatives unless the relatives are in the occult.

P.71 - Marilyn repeatedly calls herself a prostitute. She says, "They laugh at me. What am I... nothing... a prostitute."

Further on the page Marilyn tells Lena that no one has cared about her for her entire life, including her mother...

P.77 - "Don't take my baby. So they took my baby from me... and I never saw it again. "After Marilyn had a healthy baby it was taken away from her and she was never allowed to see it.

It was very likely sacrificed. Marilyn was too afraid to ask what they were going to do with it.

P.100 - Marilyn loses her baby at the same place that some of her programming was done at. One can speculate that they took the baby for some perverted use...

P.134 - "The operation took place at Polyclinic Hospital where Marilyn had lost her baby the year before... [Marilyn said] "Going back to that hospital's a nightmare... Pain? What's pain?" For her, the only pain was in not having her own child."

Notice she always go back to the Polyclinic Hospital. Monarch victims have had to endure vast amounts of horrible torture. They learn to survive by disassociation.

When Marilyn says "What is pain?" she is being accurate in reflecting her response to pain. She could not have pain, because she would disassociate it. Certain alters are created to take the pain, and the other alters don't have to experience it.

P.135 - "I found Marilyn in a small room without any view. It was very depressing, especially since there were no flowers or any other signs that Marilyn had friends who were thinking of her."

Imagine a great actor like Marilyn is given a room without a view and no flowers or anything to cheer her up.

P.137 - "Marilyn's now almost daily visits to the psychiatrists."

... She was closely monitored.

P.193 - Marilyn's half-sister tries to come into Marilyn's life. Marilyn says "I have a right to have a family." And on the next page "Gee, you're really my sister. My sister... At least you lived with relatives."

Marilyn's masters did not want her to have any family. They often strip the deeper alters of a Monarch slave from any ties to any non-cult person...

P.199 -Marilyn orders a \$3,000 Emerald green dress to be made. Emerald green is often the most favorite color of Monarch slaves because of their Wizard of Oz programming which is usually the foundational programming.

P.202 - "Frank... clipped two gorgeous emerald earrings on Marilyn's ears."

Again we see that emerald green is often used by Monarch slaves.

P. 205 - "A side from her evenings with Frank [Sinatra], Marilyn's life in California seemed identical to her life in New York. She didn't read, didn't watch television, didn't go anywhere. Although the sun was always shining, Marilyn was as pale as ever. She didn't like to go outside during the day."

²As time goes on the case officer or handler will weave and ever firming ever tightening web of control around his asset. They will often use rapport. Many of the CIA's Monarch programmers are very likable people, they have learned the skill of "B.S." and building rapport. Some of this involves just understanding people and NLP. The handler will look for telltale signs such as absenteeism, lateness, nervousness, or inconsistency. He will rely on intuition, spies, astral projection or psychic abilities to keep tabs on the asset. Then if a problem develops it will be addressed with appeals to patriotism, greed, ambition, or fear. Whatever works is the motto of the game.

When slaves are picked up, the men picking them up are called Draconian enforcers. Both authors of this book are very familiar with some of these men. They are often big male Monarch slaves. A popular Illuminati access point is to grab the right hand with the enforcers thumb in the area between the victim's thumb and index finger. The pressure will be strong enough to leave a bruise after the access.

At different times in different states there have been patterns to what kind of car they drive. They often take the cars from cooperating dealerships, so that there is no license

number to trace. They also use stolen license plates on their cars. In 1993, in NY they were using brown Volkswagens. In the Oregon area (especially Portland), a full time Monarch slave enforcer named Rex drives his large red pickup or at times someone else's other vehicle (like his Illuminati boss's white pickup truck). He will carry a gun and a cattle prod. The cars in some places have been often red or black. A white or silver car sometimes is used to denote someone of rank. When limousines are used to pick up slaves, they may switch license plates regularly because the plates contain access codes. This was one reason the establishment began allowing people to customize their own license plates!

When one wants to control a group of people, as a leader of a country Machiavelli's book is great. Some of those principles can be scaled down to working with individuals.

Fritz has observed that almost across the board, if slaves are left within a non-cult family, relatives will consistently misperceive what is happening in the slave's life. Switches between personalities are reinterpreted to fit the world view of the observer, the multiple is merely perceived as "moody" and "irrational". Half-way decent cover stories will generally suffice to cover the slave's activities for the mafia, the CIA, and the satanic cult they belong to. The slave merely needs to pull up a good front alter for public consumption, for people want to think the best of everyone. The public will watch the 7-Swans fairy tale where a magical coat turns swans into a princess, never guessing that a news story far greater is happening all around them.

One way to control a person is to identify who the key people are in their life and then influence those people. Some of the work in controlling Monarch slaves goes on behind the scenes, even without the slave ever realizing it. A number of Monarch slaves have been maneuvered into marriages without actual mind-control even being necessary.

One of the items to successfully controlling people is that they know who they are taking orders from. In the military, officers get frustrated because they end up getting conflicting orders from conflicting jurisdictions. This happens with the control of Monarch slaves too, when too many chiefs and not enough Indians are around. When a slave ends up serving several handlers within a short period of time they can get really messed up. This is because the slaves receive severe abuse and their programming can be splintered and destroyed if not handled correctly. Of course, the slave takes the blame, but that doesn't eliminate the problem.

If a handler wants a better chance of his slave functioning smoothly, the slave shouldn't be tampered with by lots of handlers. This common sense logic of management seems to have been missed by a large number of handlers. One thing can be said, someone who is a common drug dealer had better not tamper with an Illuminati Mother of Darkness alter slave if they want to stay alive. It appears that slaves are seldom tampered with without permission.

Another ingredient in controlling people is knowing what your competition is going to do. Because the cults work with the intelligence agencies, they often know who, what, where, when, and how their enemies are going to challenge them. The authors of this book could write a book on how the Illuminati/intelligence agencies have watched them. People such as therapists and ministers who challenge the Monarch trauma-based programming have nice growing dossiers in CIA files.

A note should be made that the American intelligence agencies tattooed some of their slaves with blue Monarch butterflies, bluebirds, or roses for identification purposes. The bluebird relates to the CIA project name Project Bluebird. Some satanic cults tattoo the "sign of the great Beast" on the heads of victims. They also place scars with occult designs on their victims. The Illuminati slaves, who are hierarchy members of the

Illuminati, are not tattooed, although a hard-to-see scar consisting of dots in a triangle on the third eye is done to some members. The prohibition against marking up one's body is not consistently enforced in the Illuminati--it seems this standard is enforced more with the women than the male Illuminati members. CIA slaves have received the Butterfly tattoos from the age of about 11 on up.

Appendix

May each & every person listed get right with God before they die.

Short List of some addresses of abusers who are part of the Network, a.k.a. New World Order

Addresses may not be current but are my last address for them. This information may have mistakes, this is only to display to readers that the veil of secrecy is no longer holding up for the Mind Control Programmers.

1. 2AC/DC satanic Rock Band, 11 Leonminster Rd., Morden, Surrey SM4, England
2. Ade, Henry. CIA & drug dealer & Monarch slave abuser, 1663 County Rd. 13, Waterloo, IN 46793
3. Aga Khan IV, H.H. Prince Karim. Satanist & leader of Ismaili Muslims, Aiglemont, 60270 Gouvieux. France
4. Alabama Country Music group, satanists and Monarch slave handlers, Box 529, Ft. Payne, AL 35967
5. Baily, John, slave abuser, 1525 Pine St., Office 10. Redding, CA 96001
6. Barnes, Don, slave abuser & in co. sherriff office, 7309 Grove Rd. Frederick, MD 21701 301-694-2152; 1513 Cedarcrest Ln, Frederick, MD 21702301-663-8316
7. Benson, Ezra Taft, satanist/leader of LDS church. Church of Jesus Christ, Administration Bldg., 47 E. S. Temple. Salt Lake City, UT 84415
8. Bowers, Wilbur D., Ipsimus in Illum. Monarch programmer & CIA drug dealer. 1735 NE 11th, Bend, OR 97701 ph. 503-EV2-5162 (EV for 'evergreen')
9. Brown, Edmund G. (Jerry). Jr., Illum. satanist & CA politician & slave abuser. 700 S. Flower St., #600, Los Angeles, CA 90017 (phns 415-928-6346, 415-928-5073)
10. Brown, Charlie. Air Force Intell. & murderer & Monarch slave abuser, Box 8. Greenbrier, TN
11. Bundy, McGeorge, Illum., 133 East 18th St., NY, NY 10021 Bus. 212-371-3200
12. Byrd, Robert C.. Satanist and mind-control programmer & Sen. from W.VA, 311 Senate Hart Office Bldg., Washington. D.C. 20501
13. Clinton, Hillary. Immuminati witch & mind-control slave handler, (address besides White House) Rose Law Firm, 120 E. 4th St., Little Rock. Ark. 72201
14. Cochran, Hank, CIA drug kingpin. Hendersonville. TN, 615-824-7011
15. Cox, Wayne, Satanic High Priest & Monarch handler & dangerous serial killer, Rt. 1. Box 84, Chatham, LA 71226
16. Dante, Michael (Michael Vitti). Monarch slave abuser and porn maker, 3485 Canon Drive. Beverly Hills, CA 90212 218-858-9425; Orange, CA 92665, 714637-0590

17. Day, Brad, slave abuser & coke pusher. 5300 Las Pablanos NW. Albuquerque, NM 87107
18. Drake, Jim (and son), slave abuser & porn/drug dist., 11173 N. Kendall Dr. #F105, Miami, FL 33176
19. Fonda, Peter. RR #38, Livingston, MT 59047
20. Fonda, Jane, c/o Fonda Films, P.O. Box 1198, Santa Monica, CA 90406
21. Gavoruhk, John, Police chief working for Illum. protects Monarch programmers/handlers. 121 Partridge Circle. Wintersprings, FL 32708 305-699-0618
22. Grace, J. Peter, business leader & illuminati. CCAGW, 1301 Connecticut Ave., NW. #400, Washington, DC 20036
23. Grateful Dead satanic cult rock band and Illuminati cocaine distributors. P.O. Box 1566, Main Office St., Montclair, N.J. 07043
24. Greene, Jack, CIA & white slavery & Monarch slave abuser & country entertainer, Box 485A Goodlettsville, TN 615-859-3284
25. Haggard, Merle, slave abuser & country singer. P.O. Box 536, Palo Cedro, CA 96073
26. Hestbeck, Vaughn. Monarch abuser & Danish cocaine distr., 515 Rhapsody Paquet Cruises. 1007 N. American Way, Miami, FL 33176
27. Hope, Bob, slave owner and slave handler w/ intelligence agencies, 3808 Riverside Dr., Burbank, CA 91505
28. Houston, Alex, satanist & Monarch programmer & CIA, 1155 Ridge Hill Rd., Goodlettsville, TN 37072 615-859-3543
29. Hummell, Ed, Monarch programmer, Cattleman's Steak & Seafood Co., 10260 S.W. Nimbus Ave. Suite M-3, Tigard, OR 97223 503-620-7824 (also Las Vegas?).
30. Humperdink, Englebert, Castro Valley. CA 94546 510-733-6085
31. King Juan Carlos I, King of Spain and Illuminati, Palacio de la Zarzuela, Madrid. Spain
32. KISS satanic rock band, 6363 Sunset Blvd., #417, Los Angeles, CA 90028
33. Kissinger, Henry, Illuminat & P2 Freemason, 1800 K. St., NW. #400. Washington. D.C. 20006
34. Kreskin, occultist, P.O. Box 1383, West Caldwell, NJ 07006
35. Lang, Velton, white slavery & drug running, 264 Bluegrass Dr., Hendersonville, TN 37075 615-824-6076 (also at Twitty City 615-822-3210)
36. Lewis, Jerry Lee, Monarch slave programmer & musician, P.O. Box 3864. Memphis, TN 37173; 3324 Lynchburg St. Memphis, TN 38134 901-388-1135
37. MacLaine, Shirley, actress/author/New Age occultist, 8899 Beverly Blvd., Los Angeles. CA 90048
38. Madonna, satanist & monarch slave, 75 Rockefeller Plaza, New York, NY 10019
39. Manson, Charles, satanist & monarch slave and monarch slave handler, Corcoran Prison, 1002 Diary Ave., Corcoran, CA 93212
40. Martin, Diane, CIA drug dealer & Monarch slave abuser, 45-641 F. Apapane St., Keneoke, HA 96744
41. McKee, Lloyd, drug dealer & Monarch slave abuser, 6501 Meoqui, Albuquerque, NM, 87107; 3000 Colonnade Ct. NW. Albuquerque, NM 87107 505-345-4194
42. McQuinn, Mike, slave handler & money launderer, Miami, FL 305-386-1512 & 305-251-5320
43. Meadows, Hal, dir. of the CIA near death mind-control programming center. Swiss Villa Ampetheater, Box 27, Lampe, MO 65681

44. Merritt, Jeff, CIA drug runner & slave abuser, St. Thomas, US Virgin Islands, 809-744-4000
45. Mitterrand, Francois Maurice Marie, Illuminati & close friend to Rothschilds & Pres. of France, Palais de l'Elysée. 55-57 rue du Faubourg Saint-Honoré. 75008 Paris, France
46. Nelson, Willie, singer & monarch slave handler. P.O. Box 33280, Austin, TX 78784
47. Nunn, Sam. Illuminati, 303 Senate Dirksen Office Bldg., Washington, D.C. 20510
48. O'Brien, Earl. CIA Monarch abuser, 12614 Lakeshore, Grand Haven, MI 49417
49. Overstreet, Tommy, CIA & white slavery. P.O. Box 41103, Nashville, TN 37204
50. Parton, Dolly, satanist. Crockett Road, Rt. #1. Brentwood, TN 37027
51. Pope John Paul II (aka Karol Wojtyła), Illuminati & Freemason. Apostolic Palace, Vatican City
52. Pride, Charley, slave abuser & white slavery & country singer & CIA. c/o Chardon Inc., 3198 Royal Ln., #204, Dallas, TX 75229
53. Prophet, Ronnie, Satanist & Monarch slave runner, 1030 17th Ave. N., Nashville, TN 37208 615-321-0539
54. Queen Beatrix (Wilhelmina Armgard). Illuminati & Queen, of the Netherlands, Binnen Hof 19. The Hague 2513 AA. The Netherlands
55. Reynolds, Dr. Herbert H., Illuminati & Univ. CEO, Baylor Univ., Waco TX 76798; 336 Guittard Ave. Waco, TX 76706 817-753-4011
56. Riley, Ken, CIA & Neo-Nazi & Loretta Lynn's handler/road manager, Rt. 3, Rosebrook Ct., Gallatin, TN 37066
57. Rockefeller, Winthrop Illuminati kingpin & porn dealer. Winrock Farms, Morriston, AR 72110 501-727-5481
58. Rorick, David (a.k.a. Dave Roe), satanist & white slavery, 1211 Mallard, Franklin, TN, 37064
59. Rose, Ivan, CIA & White slavery & Monarch abuser, RR 2, Mt. Pleasant Rd., Spartansburg, PA 16434 814-694-2496
60. Ryan, Dr. Michael N., one of Illum.'s coverup doctor who patches up slaves, 353 New Shackle Is. Rd., Hendersonville. TN 37075, 615-824-8475, 615-824-8496
61. Smith, Dan, car & drug dealer & slave abuser, P.O. Box 262. New Martinsville, W. VA 26155
62. Stevens, Jim, Monarch slave abuser & drug runner, 1726 N. Magnolia, Ocala, FL 32670 904-622-1966 904-622-2139
63. Tanis, Bob, CIA & Air Force Intell., Monarch abuser & Mafia & pornographer, 7278 N. Lakeshore, West Olive. MI 49460
64. Train, Russell, Club of Rome, 1803 Kalorma Sq., Washington, D.C., 20008-4021 202-332-5800
65. Trump, Donald. Illuminati, 725 Fifth Ave. New York, NY 10022
66. Vanderpool, Darcy, Monarch programmer, 2620 Regatta Dr. # - 116, Las Vegas, NV 891 702-242-4222
67. Walker, Jimmy, Monarch slave abuser/pornographer, 904 Carswell Waycross, GA 31501 912-285-5594
68. Warlock, Billy, actor, 9200 Sunset Blvd., #625, Los Angeles, CA 90069
69. Westberry, Kent, songwriter, satanist & white slavery. 359 Lee Road, CottonTown, TN 37048

***Some of THE Illuminati's Companies:**

1. Air America, CIA front, works out of Tulsa; Nederland, TX; Berea, OH. & Jackson, MS. The Tulsa address is 1419 S. 135th East Ave., Tulsa, OK 74108-4131 918-234-3041
2. Cargill, Inc., large grain cartell run by Illum. P.O. Box 9300, 15407 McGinty Rd, Minnetonka, MN 55440
3. Dungeon Master, Desmodus Inc., hard gay porn, s & m publisher, Box 11314. San Francisco, CA 94101
4. Eli Lilly & Co., Illuminati drug co., Lilly Corporate Center, Indianapolis, IN 46285
5. Machinery International, Inc., CIA front, 302 Fall Cr Dr., Richardson, TX 75080 214-234-2969
6. Rothschild Pediatric Group, 4770 S. I 10 Service Rd., Metairie, L.A 70001 504-887-1133
7. Rothschild Pediatric Group, 1970 Ormond Blvd., Destrehan, LA 70047 504-784-6036
8. Southern Air Transport, CIA front, 6400 N.W. 36th, Miami, FL 33166
9. Summit Aviation, CIA front, Summit Airport, Middletown, Delaware 19709 302-834-5400

Appendix Two

The Programming Sites

2

Some MAJOR MIND-CONTROL PROGRAMMING SITES with explanations of their programming.

(Fritz Springmeier originally exposed many of these sites in 1993, so it is possible they have made some changes since they were originally exposed. Most of these operated for years, and may still be operating. We are aware of that some of their programming bases have been moved after exposure).

Besides these major programming sites, there are countless minor ones. For instance, some of the programming sites for water-beach tortures have been visited by the co-authors, but are not listed. The massive Boeing Plant in the Seattle, WA area with its large amount underground tunnels has been used for programming, as well as the ARCO Beaver Valley Plant in Pennsylvania. So has the chapel at the Coast Guard Academy at New London, Conn. which was built by A.W. Mellon of the Mellon Illuminati family via their Mellon Foundation. This list is not put forth as comprehensive. Without question, this list is only the tip of the iceberg.

2

* 29 Palms, CA

* Area 51 (Dreamland, Groom Lake), NV - Area 51 is also known as Dreamland. There are a number of extensive underground facilities in the area. This was one of the first genetic research facilities in the U.S. and perhaps the first major genetic research facility. The people/workers & victims are brought in by airplane and tube shuttle. The worst cases of UFO/alien type of Monarch programming is coming out of Area 51. The eggs

from slaves are being harvested and weird genetic creatures are being developed from human eggs which have been genetically mixed with other things.

* Bethesda, MD - The Bethesda Naval Hospital

* Bingham, UT - A red brick house, which was a closed House of Prostitution. The building was used for KKK programming. Child porn was produced in the basement, and upstairs programmed child slaves serviced KKK members. The KKK activity in the area connects in with the Illuminati controlled Kennecott Copper Co. (aka Utah Copper Co.) Russell G. Frazer, head of Bingham's Klavern & doctor for Kennecott Copper Co. did the electro-shock to split personalities.

* Black Forest, Germany - Because the U.S-U.K. and Germany do so much programming, and some of the people in the U.S. were programmed in the U.K., Germany or Russia, it is worthwhile to mention some of the German programming sites. A number of witnesses report about castles in the Black Forest which are used for programming & ritual. Basal, Sw. on the border with Germany is a important Illuminati center. Frankfurt, Berlin and Zurich are all important programming/ritual sites. The Jesuits and the Catholic churches are very active in programming in Germany.

* Boulder, CO - The headquarters for EMC, a type of electra-magnetic mind control that is being broadcast to modify the thinking of Americans, and to control slaves.

* Butner, N.C. - Center of Correctional Research, all types of mind control are carried out and experimented with on the inmates.

* Camp Peary, VA - The CIA's The Farm is located on a narrow strip of land between the York & James Rivers near Williamsburg, VA, used for programming CIA slaves. It has red brick buildings, and looks similar to a small college. The official crytonym was ISOLATION. People who are brought in who don't know where they are for training are called Black Trainees.

* China Lake Naval Research Base (Inyokern), CA - This facility had a country store, and hangers, and a hospital (address for the hospital is the code- 232 Naval Air Weapons Station) which all provided sites for programming. This site has been operational since the early 1950s. Large numbers of children (batches of 1000 or 2,000 or 3,000 children) were run through this facility at a time. This facility did much of the original traumas and mind-splitting tortures that created the MPD. Other facilities then specialized in further programming that was then layered in on top of the original China Lake programming. A great deal of dehumanization in cages was done to large numbers of tiny children at China Lake Naval Facility. Nimitz Hospital did drug testing of the children prior to their programming.

* Colorado Springs, CO - The ALEX system programming and end-times Military programming is coming out of Colorado Springs and is connected to NORAD. One of the Colorado sites is doing alien programming with mock UFOs.

* Dillsboro Nike Base - Monarch programming of many kinds.

* Disneyland, CA - Disneyland has been an off hour site for Illuminati and satanic rituals for years. Programming has gone on using Disneyland as one big prop for programming. Many of the Disney movies are used for programming, and some Disney scripts are especially tailored for Monarch slave programming. The Peter Pan programming can use the ship. The space programming can use the space props. The satanic programming can use the castles. Lots of mirror programming is done at Disneyland, and Disneyworld. There is also Magic Mountain programming, and programming using the Around the

World Dolls, and its theme song. Some of Wizard of Oz and the Cinderella programming was also done at Disneyland using costumes. Preverbal children are taken to Disneyland to get them ready for the scripts.

- * Disneyworld, FL - Disneyworld was created as the eastern counterpart to the Disneyland programming site. One of the rides in Disneyworld plays "It's a small, small world" which is Disneyland developed programming theme.

- * Ft. Campbell, KY - Base programs are placed in here.

- * Ft. Detrick, MD - involved with medical/biological experimentation.

- * Ft. Holabird, MD - This site is no longer in existence, but was the Army Intelligence School. CIC used the school. The place was known as "the Bird."

- * Ft. Hood, TX - programming involving military uses of Delta Monarch slaves was done here.

- * Ft. Huachuca, AZ - HQ for Army Intelligence.

- * Ft. Knox, KY - The 1st Earth Batt. was developed here.

- * Ft. Lewis, WA - involved with the Psychic warfare part of the Monarch Programming.

- * Ft. McClellan - Ft. Meade, MD - The National Security Agency was created on 4 Nov 1952. Its headquarters were Fort Meade, VA. The National Security Agency (NSA) employs tens of thousands of employees and has a budget larger than the CIA. It has also been kept far more secret, while the CIA has been used as the fall guy to protect the National Security Agency's reputation. In the late 1960's, under Operation Minaret and Program Shamrock, the NSA and its British counterpart GCHQ began monitoring much of the communication within the USA and UK.

The NSA monitors all american calls via computers using trip words, specific names, specific addresses, specific telephone numbers, etc. NSA has several computer to record all the millions of conversations which the computers have examined and deemed worthy of recording. How the NSA can get any use out of millions of recorded telephone conversations is beyond me? What intelligence agency could adequately process so much information?

These organizations now monitor all communications within both countries. At least one congressman got upset that his phone was bugged by the NSA. (see David Corn's article, "The case of the bugged senator" in Nation, Feb. 6, 1989, p. 152).

NSA has developed a fiberoptics network called Internet computer network. An orange book is used to specify some of the NSA's security levels.

An informant in the National Security Agency states that establishment newspapers like the Wall Street Journal and the New York Times are used to communicate secret messages which are placed within want ads, buzz words in editorials, and via other methods. Because of some of what this person told me, I have given some possible examples in this newsletter of how people might be using the papers for secret messages. For instance using Michael Jackson with his hands making some type of sign might be a signal. Manfred Adler and the US Senate Committee investigating the CIA found that 90% of the CIA's secret messages are transmitted via the media, with the aid of coded texts and pictures.

A raised forefinger or two raised forefingers while a speaker is talking means that the message is a masonic message coming from a masonic speaker.

The Illuminati uses code words within the large establishment papers to warn their people what they are going to do with the economy. In this way, people in the Illuminati can take appropriate responses.

- * Goddard Space Flight Center - NASA mirror-theme programming.

- * Grissom AFB, IND

- * Hollywood, CA - One of the programmers/handlers in the Hollywood area is surprisingly Anton LaVey. This is one reason Anton LaVey has followers who will carry out his very wishes. LaVey's children of course were programmed too. His own girls have been participating in the nude in satanic rituals since little children.

- * Homestead AFB, FL

- * Kirkland AFB, NM - Lampe, MO - This has been the site of a CIA near-death trauma center where slaves are programmed. It is an R&R center for the CIA where they can have any sexual perversion or drug they want. This has been a large cocaine supply depot also. Hal Meadows was director of this center which is deep in the woods surrounded by cabin chalets overlooking a small deep lake. A gravel road leads to the site which is fenced and well-guarded. Hal Meadows address was Box 27, Lampe, MO 65681.

- * Langley, VA - Slaves for the wants of intelligence.

- * Las Vegas (sites in and around Las Vegas), NV - MGM's Grand Hotel and Theme park were built for programming, but there are also some sites outside of the city used. In the general area of Las Vegas in remote sites, the elite gather for slave auctions once a year where Monarch slaves are sold and traded. One of the favorite slave auction sites was 20 miles out of Las Vegas and 10 miles off the main road into the site. The Mob is involved with Monarch slaves in Las Vegas. A blue-eyed 11 year old girl will go for \$50,000. Toronto, Canada is another regular site for Monarch slave auctions.

- * McClellan AFB, CA - Very bad Child and adult porn using Monarch victims is distributed through this base as well as the other bases listed in this list. A T.W. Sanderson worked with Monarchs at this base.

- * MacDill AFB, FL - Near Tampa, FL

- * Maxwell AFB, AL

- * Montreal, Que., Canada - McGill Univ., McGill Psychiatric Training Network, Allan Memorial Inst., St. Mary's Hosp.- The Zombie Room (Sleep Room) in the basement, the Isolation chamber and the Grid Room at St. Mary's Hospital were used for programming.

- * Mt. Shasta, CA - Underground facilities around this high mountain in the Lake Shasta area are putting out Monarch programming that makes the people think they are in communication with aliens. This facility is for torturing & reprogramming captured runaway Monarch slaves. People are brought into the area via helicopter, plane, or flying saucer. This site is probably the largest mind-control programming center. It is in a remote wooded area. It is heavily guarded, has fences, and a large contingent of black helicopters. Mt. Shasta is equipped with state of the art high tech programming

equipment. Mind-controlled slaves who are soldiers are programmed and trained at the Mt. Shasta facility.

* Nashville, TN - These sites work with the Country Western Music Industry which is actually a CIA front for moving drugs to finance their dirty black activities. Fiddler's Inn, Nashville fits in with the Monarch Programming.

* Papillion, NE

* Patrick AFB - Portland (Old OMSI, New OMSI, Bldg. Near Monarch Hotel at 8800 SE Sunnyside Rd., Mormon Temple, etc.), OR. The Old OMSI building had a back door on the west side in which slaves were taken in to the bottom floor and reprogrammed. Although security guards aren't visible, they are there with electronic surveillance. The people running OMSI are tied in the Illuminati. The DC-3 airplane outside of the building was used in the programming as a hypnotic trigger. The submarine docked outside of the new OMSI building is also used as a programming hypnotic tool. The new Mormon Temple has an extremely high tech underground tunnel facility for programming built underneath it. Witnesses have collaborated their testimony on this high tech programming site under the Portland Mormon Temple. Although building plans are to be public information, the city of Lake Oswego makes it very difficult to view the temple's building plans. The plans show that the foundation walls are far thicker than any conceivable earthquake would ever call for. The reason is that the foundation helps house an underground arena for the Illuminati & and their guests to watch perverse shows.

* Presideo, CA (incl. Alcatraz, San Francisco) - The Illuminati and various Satanic cults used the Presideo for their programming. Split-brain & other programming was done at Letterman hospital. Fort Point was used for Illuminati ritual & programming, as well as a number of churches, underground gun emplacements and the large circular Greek column art building at the Presideo. Alcatraz, abandoned as a prison, was used for water tortures and other programming. Tunnels connected buildings, and the Mule/Horse buildings and the cemetery also were used. This is one of the older programming sites. Psychic warfare activity also was experimented on in this area. Letterman Hospital has been used for the initial drug testing of the infants before programming. Lots of isolation programming in damp cold places was done at the Presideo. Lots of porn and military programming have also been done here.

* Redstone Arsenal, AL

* San Antonio, TX

* Salt Lake City (Mormon Temple) - This underground facility works in conjunction with the Mormon hierarchy who are allowed to create slaves. The Illuminati put in base programming that still gives them ultimate control beyond the control that the Mormon programming has.

* Scotty's Castle, Death Valley, CA - Mengele (Dr.Green) programmed in some of his "internal boxes" as well as other Illuminati programming was done at this site. Mengele had a large circular red bed in the castle which he stocked with his little girl slaves, who already had kitten sexual alters.

Scotty's Castle is a castle located in Death Valley CA. It has a very interesting history. To reach the castle one is required to drive through many miles of desert. If one drives to Inyo County, CA, the same county that has China Lake Naval Testing Grounds, and Inyokern, and then you drive on Hwy. 190 into Death Valley National Monument (it is not a park or forest, dead valleys are called monuments), next you go north on a road after Stove Pipe for 35 miles.

The man who built Scotty's Castle was Walter Perry Scott (1872-1954). Walter P. Scott was the son of an alcohol distiller and horse breeder in Kentucky. Walter did not get any formal education. He left home and went west where he worked as a mule driver, and a water boy. From there he became a horse wrangler. Because of his talent with horses Buffalo Bill made him the feature rider along with Annie Oakley in Buffalo Bill's family show. The show travelled and Scotty was with it eleven years. During this time, Scotty made many important friendships with men of power and wealth. In 1900, Walter married and left the show. He got a loan from Julian Gerard, a NY banker, to go prospecting for gold which he failed to pay back. Julian Gerard was repeatedly sending people to hassle Scotty to get his money back. In 1905, Walter Scott ("Scotty") scattered gold nuggets and \$100 bills from N.Y. to L.A. Where he got all this gold and \$100 bills is a mystery, but it wasn't from prospecting. The idea of finding a secret mine was very obviously a cover for however Scotty managed to get his money. Scotty is well-known for his penchant to throw away \$20 gold pieces as if they were candy wherever he went.

Nobody believed he had a mine, strangely the IRS never got interested in Scotty. Why? The IRS went after Charles Caughlin who was exposing the elite, the bankers, the Freemasons, etc. in the early 1930's on his radio show. There was no reason to suspect Caughlin of any cheating on his Income Tax, and the audits found the IRS actually owed Caughlin money. However the national papers printed front page stories of the IRS investigation, and practically ignored that the man was exonerated. Yet, the IRS left Scotty alone. Hmmm.

Although Scotty was married, he became intimate friends with Albert Mussey Johnson (1872-1948), a Chicago millionaire, who was v.p. from 1906 to 1926 of the National Life Insurance Co. Albert M. Johnson was born in Ohio, and lived in Arkansas and Missouri before moving to Chicago. Johnson came out and stayed in Death Valley. The stay helped his health, and he and Scotty remained close friends.

In 1924, construction secretly began on a castle in Death Valley. The best of materials were used and the materials had to be hauled clear out in the desert by truck to Grapevine Canyon where the castle sits. Hundreds of workers were hired. The castle got its kitchen tiles from Spain. Special rugs were made on the European island of Majorca for the castle. Tiles for the incomplected pool came from the Mediterranean. Many of the furnishing of the castle came from cathedrals and palaces in Spain and Morocco. Draperies made for the castle were hand-tooled in selected sheepskin leather. Sixty hand-carved panels, each of a different design, were installed in the music-room ceiling. A Welte Mignon organ reported to have cost \$160,000 --the finest of its kind in Western United States was placed in the music room, even though Scotty could not play the organ. Twelve bathrooms were installed. Several kitchens were installed. Tunnels and secret rooms were built under the buildings. Around \$2 million (dollars of that time period) were spent on building the castle, supposedly from Scotty's "gold mine." The castle became known as Scotty's Castle. It is ideal as a Satanic ritual site. It can accommodate numerous people. It is remote. It has hidden rooms and areas and tunnels.

* Tavistock, England - This has been the primary programming center for England. The Rothschild programmers work out of Tavistock. A large number of slaves in America have been programmed there. Tavistock has been doing mind-control since before W.W.II. Under the supervision of London's W Board & 20 Committee MI6 and MIS's Section BIA ran double agents and mind-controlled spies/couriers during W.W. II.

MI6 has had an office at Century House, No. 100, Westminster Bridge Road. MI5 offices have been in part on Curzon St. MI5 has operated behind a number of fronts, incl. their fake travel agency Casuro Holidays. MI-5's address for mail is Room 055, The War Office, London. Special Intelligence Service (SIS) dealt with all types of mind control. Tavistock was under SIS.

The British government has had their own telephone exchange with a 222 prefix, which was later linked to another secret exchange YTAN. Outsiders could dial 222 8080 to get into the secret govt. exchange. Men like mind-control expert/hypnotist Eric Trist worked for Tavistock. A six-man team which wore black berets also helped w/ mind control at Tavistock. Two people who became terrorists after their visits to Tavistock are Angela Davis and Stockley Carmichael who went to a conference at Tavistock entitled Dialectics of Liberation in 1967.

Its main building is a bland 6-story building. The address is The Training Office, The Tavistock Clinic, 120 Belsize Lane, London, UK NWs SBA. Tel. no. 071-435 7111. The chief exec. is Anton Obholzer. The Chair of Prof. Comm. is Nicholas Temple. Both are skilled in psychology.

The Tavistock Clinic was founded in 1920, and in 1946 the Tavistock Institute was created as an independent body to assist the Tavistock Clinic. The Institute does more of the research. The Royal Free Hospital at the University of London works with Tavistock Clinic, as well as the Science Policy Research Unit (SPRU) of Sussex University. A large number of Britain's psychologist, social workers and police get their training at Tavistock. Tavistock has set themselves up as the authority on ritual abuse and MPD (DID). In other words, the primary programming site, is pretending to be the leading institution trying to solve the problem! That's a good cover.

* Tinker, AFB, OK - Tinkerbell programming is carried out here. This programming makes alters think they are like Tinkerbell in that they will never grow up or age.

* Titusville, FL - At the Kennedy Space Center. Mind control testing is done, and base programming such as the Wizard of Oz programming is done here. Also NASA high tech programming is done here.

* Tulsa, OK - Believed to have an Alice In Wonderland theme to their programming. Oral Roberts University is used for programming. The programming to infiltrate and capture the Christian church via the healing/charismatic movement has centered around Tulsa and Oral Roberts University.

* Utah State Prison - The prison has carried out mind control for over 30 years on their inmates for the intelligence agencies with the help of the U.S. government's power to cover it up.

* Versailles, IL - Brain implants are put into Monarchs here.

* Washington, D.C. area - The basement of the Pentagon and other facilities around Washington D.C. such as the Jesuit Georgetown Univ. Hosp. are involved with Mind-Control. Presidential Models are moving in and out of Washington, D.C. carrying messages and performing their sexual acts for the lusts of politicians. There is also a NASA Mind-control Programming Center in Washington D.C. Secret tunnels connect the White House to other buildings. These tunnels are used to bring in slaves. Some secret rooms in the lower White House are set aside for rituals.

* Wright-Patterson AFB - Near Dayton, OH, Virtual reality programming is carried out here.

* Youngstown, OH - The Youngstown Charm School has been run by Illuminatus Prosser Seward Mellon along with a U.S. Congressman named Jim Trafficant. The old stone building originally belonged to one of the railroad elite. This school is for Beta models and gives them advance sexual charm training. This school produces about 6 new Monarch slaves every three days. Mafia deals are carried out on the second floor of the charm

school. A slave who is being trained/programmed at the Charm school will take a course that last a few days. The first day may be spent hanging in a dungeon which was once a basement wine cellar. The torture dungeon has all the traditional torture devices, a stretching rack, whips, hanging chains, etc. In the dungeon rooms were a black Nubian goat "Satan", a small donkey "Nester", and a small white pony "Trigger", as well as dogs and snakes. The slave is taught silence in the dungeon as they are subjected to bestiality.

2

We have just touched the surface of the vast network of programming sites. Two examples of an entire series of programming sites--(1) the Coast to Coast campground resorts and (2), the Jesuit-run institutions, which are often programming sites incl. Jesuit College, WV. An example of the former is the Park City Diamond Caverns. KT Coast to Coast resort, which has had a sensory deprivation tank, headphones for state of the art harmonic programming. etc. These membership camp sites are used to program children. Nor have we touched upon the large numbers of programmed Russians & Eastern Europeans that are coming into this nation. When this book was written more people immigrated to the U.S. from Russia than anywhere else. Europe is teeming with programming sites, including the Vatican. Sebulun Zuflucht in Marienheide, Germany is about the only European attempt at deprogramming.

BIBLIOGRAPHY & SOURCES

The co-authors bring much experience and study with this subject into the creation of this book. The sources that have contributed to their knowledge would take a book as long as this to list every source that has gotten them to their understanding of the subject.

PRIMARY SOURCES ON PRIMARY SUBJECT - TRAUMA-BASED TOTAL MIND-CONTROL

1. Numerous professional papers.
2. Personal accounts about slaves (published).
3. Unpublished paperwork, tapes, interviews of slaves.
4. Therapists.
5. Books on Mind-control.
6. Books on associated topics, such as PTSD, the Mind, hypnosis, drugs, witchcraft, and the various aspects of control.

1. Numerous Professional Papers.

Carole Goettman, George B. Greaves and Philip M. Croons put out a reference book Multiple Personality & Dissociation 1791-1992 A Complete Bibliography, 2nd edition. (Lutherville, MD: The Sidran Press, 1994). Co-author Fritz has gone through the Bibliography which lists in 150 pages essentially all the articles ever published on MPD and Dissociation, and he has read all that he could obtain via the large research libraries. Dozens of the articles, and many of the books which appear in this complete bibliography have been read. Most of the professional literature on the subject is trash. During the 1970s, Americans got interested in Multiple Personalities, after having lost interest in the

subject as W.W. I got started. I believe the therapeutic community was probably nudged by the military/intelligence agencies to lose interest when W.W. I broke out, and that anyone who did get interested got scooped up into the government during W.W. II and the Cold War. Some of the helpful professional papers have been notated in the book itself. A perusal of the index will provide part of the sources for this book.

2. All the Personal Account (Auto Biographical Accounts) that are available.

The list of auto-biographies (or biographies) of victims which were consulted include the following:

CHASE, TRUDY

Chase. Trudy. When the Rabbit Howls. NY: Dutton, 1987.

DORSETT, SYBIL ISABEL.

Schreiber, Flora Rheta. Sybil. Chicago, IL: Henry Regnery Co., 1973.

FORD, SUE.

Taylor, Brice with Patrick Stone. (written as a novel). Starshine. Huntsville, AL: The Brice Taylor Foundation, 1995.

JONES, CANDY. (born Jessica Wilcox).

Bain, Donald. The Control of Candy Jones. Chicago: Playboy Press, 1976.

LYNN, LORETTA.

Vecsey, George with Loretta Lynn. Loretta Lynn A Coal Miner's Daughter. Rockefeller Plaza, NY: Warner Books, 1976.

MONROE, MARILYN.

Pepitone, Lena. Marilyn Monroe Confidential An Intimate Personal Account. NY: Simon & Schuster, 1979.

O'BRIEN, CATHY.

O'Brien, Cathy with Mark Phillips. Trance Formation of America, The True Life Story of a CIA Slave. Nashville, TN: Global Trance Formation Info, Ltd., 1995. Also Cathy O'Brien and Mark Phillips put out numerous monographs and a number of articles in the Contact magazine, which were also consulted in writing this book.

STRATFORD, LAUREN.

Satan's Underground: The Extraordinary Story of One Woman's Escape., 1991.

WHEELER, CISCO.

Wheeler, Cisco with Fritz Springmeier. They Know What They Do, An Illustrated Guide to Monarch Programming-MindControl. Oregon City, OR: Springmeier & Wheeler, 1995.

OTHERS VICTIMS:

- * Casey, J.F. & Wilson, L. The Flock. Alfred A. Knopf, 1991.
- * LaCalle, TM. Voices. NY: Dodd, Mead, & Co., 1988.
- * Lancaster, E. & Polney, J. The Final Face of Eve. NY: McGraw-Hill, 1958.
- * Schoenewolf, G. Jennifer and her selves. NY: Donald I. Fine, 1991.
- * Sizemore, C. & Pittillo, E. I'm Eve. Garden City, NY: Doubleday & Co., 1977.
- * Smith, Michelle & Lawrence Padzer. Michelle Remembers: A Story of Satanic Possession.
- * Thigpen, C.H. & Cleckley, H. The three faces of Eve. NY: McGraw-Hill, 1957.

3. Unpublished Papers, Tapes and Interviews With Victims

These sources will have to remain confidential. Over a dozen Illuminati slaves provided notes from what they have found out about their lives and mind-control systems. The co-authors have interviewed and personally known dozens more, who have been visited with. Notes were kept on some of these interviews. Fritz taped some of his interviews, and in more than one case got a computer disk of the person's life story with corroborating evidence.

4. Therapists

Fritz is appreciative to the following therapists for the help he received:

Dale Calvocade, Ukiah, CA, who helped me understand the religious covers better.

Dr. Carol Clifton, Portland, OR, who helped me understand the value of patience, kindness and listening in helping victims help themselves.

Dr. Loreda Fox, Denver, CO, who helped give a better understanding of the spiritual dimensions.

Catherine Gould, TX, who helped me understand the role of alters within programs.

Denny Hilgers, Pasadena, TX, who helped me understand the deeper codes, and the deeper systems better, and the importance of a person's identity.

David W. Neswald, Irvine, CA, who helped me understand the primal traumas better.

Randy Noblitt, Dallas, TX, who helped give a better understanding of overall picture, and how some of the codes are constructed.

Mark Phillips, Nashville, TN, who opened up a deeper understanding of how the Network operates, and provided some direction for how we should approach dealing with mind control.

Doug Riggs, Tulsa, OK, who helped give a better understanding of the religious fronts, and who helped tremendously understand how this trauma-based mind-control fits in with the Word of God.

5. Books (and long papers) on Mind Control

Bowart, Walter H. Operation Mind-Control, original edition and the totally revised Researchers edition of 1994, which carried the same title.

Chavkin, Samuel. The Mind Stealers, Psychosurgery and Mind Control. Westport, Conn: Lawrence Hill & Co., 1978.

Estabrooks, G.H. Hypnotism. NY: EP. Dutton, 1957.

Lockwood, Craig. Other Altars, Roots and Realities of Cultic and Satanic Ritual Abuse & Multiple Personality Disorder. Minneapolis, MN: CompCare Publishers, 1993.

Marks, John. The Search For The "Manchurian Candidate" The CIA & Mind Control. NY: W.W. Norton & Co. (paperback version), 1991.

Mediaecco. When The State Rapes, Part I & 2. Gorredijk, Netherlands

Thomas, Gordon. Journey into Madness. NY: Bantam Books, 1989

White, John. Psychic Warfare, Fact or Fiction? (An investigation into the use of the mind as a military weapon.) Wellingborough, Northamptonshire, UK: The Aquarian Press, 1990(?).

De Laurence, editor. The Lesser Key of Solomon Goetia, The Book of Evil Spirits. Chicago, 1916.

6. Books on Associated Topics

Both authors have read many books on tangent subjects. The list of books that have been read and researched prior to writing this would take another book to record. The co-author Fritz found himself consulting his own books, Be Wise As Serpents (1991), The Top 13 Illuminati Bloodlines Vol. 1 (1995), and Exodus 20:4-5 (1978). The co-authors purchased and read the 14 Oz books. They also have a number of the other books used for scripts such as, Mother Goose Rhymes, The Tall Book of Make Believe, Michael Aquino's version of Star Wars, etc., Snow White & the 7 Dwarfs, The Island of the Blue Dolphins, Through the Looking Glass, etc. Fritz purchased his own copy of The Graphic Work of M. C. Escher. NY: Ballantine Books, 3rd edition, 1972. in order to have on hand the artwork which contains so many mirror images and inversions and is so often used for programming.

As I, Fritz, sit down to provide the sources for the reader, it is apparent that the task is beyond my time restraints. Knowledge accumulates. A random sample of just two of almost countless references looked at to come to the author's level of understanding would be Jean L. Sutton's workshop book Ritualistic Abuse of Children Identification and Case Management Strategies which was used in workshops for teachers and child services division people on Fri. Sept. 11, 1992 at 815 N.E. Davis St., Portland, OR. Another example is The New Yorker's, May 24, 1993, article "Remembering Satan - Part II". Neither one was referred to in writing the book, but these two and countless others over the years form the accumulation of understanding that is needed to tackle writing a book on Multiple Personality Disorder (Dissociative Identity Disorder).

To be able to write this book, Fritz, the co-author has studied material, books, newspapers clippings, articles, etc. from the following ASSOCIATED TOPICS with a close estimate of the number of items studied in each area: Aliens & UFOs (40 items), Amish-

Mennonite (30 items), Astronomy & astrology (25 items), Behavior Modification (12 items), Black religions in the New World and Africa (6 items), Brain (30 items), Caballa (10 items at least), Computers (25 items), Computer languages (8 items), Crime (25 items), Demonology (30 -items), Druidism (20 items), ELF waves (20 items), Fairy Tales (7 items), False Memory Syndrome (5 items), Freemasonry (35 items), Holograms (6 items), Hypnosis (12 items), Intelligence (20 items), Jesuits (6 items), Ku Klux Klan (15 items), Medical technology (15 items), Memory (20 items), Mental Hospitals (5 items), Military (10 items), Mind (25 items), Movies (20 items), NeuroLinguistic Programming (6 items), New World Order (50 items), Particular Individuals such as the Rothschilds, Rockefellers, Collins, Mengele, Cameron, Wheeler, LaVey, Aquino, Elvis Presley, Doris Duke, and many others mentioned in the book (50 items at least), Personality (25 items), Satanic Ritual Abuse (50 items), Spiritual warfare (40 items), Spying (25 items), Underwater research (40 items), Voodoo (3 items), Witchcraft (50 items). Some of the books that would have been cited if every detail had been footnoted can be found footnoted in other writings by Fritz Springmeier.

Also I, Fritz, have spent time examining the Word of God to try to understand what God's written word revealed by His Spirit would teach me about this situation. There are numerous Bible verses that pertain to the information in this book which are not referred to in this volume. The primary issues created by the traumas are a. identity issues, and b. issues concerning fellowship with God. Much of the trauma and programming is cloud the issue of who the person really is, and how they can have a beneficial relationship to God Almighty.

The Bill Gothard Basic Youth Seminar which the co-author Fritz has attended 6 times, has been very helpful to him to understand what the programmers do, and how they strip a person of what they need to be spiritually strong. In fact, Fritz knows a number of the programmers have attended the Bill Gothard Seminar themselves, and know how to use beneficial information for evil purposes.

Likewise, the Christian can take the occult knowledge of revealed in this book and use it for good instead of the evil that it was designed for. The Institute has a hard volume reference book on Research in Principles of Life as well as a workbook.

Cisco, the other co-author, has studied MPD, SRA, Bible issues, and occult topics in depth. Her personal knowledge added a depth to the book that could not have been achieved without her.

William Frost of San Antonio, TX was a good friend of a tall lean Texan named David Hill. David Hill had been taken in by Mafia boss Joseph Bonanno, who was as a surrogate father to him. After David Hill became a Christian, he used his first hand knowledge of the Mafia, the occult world such as his Masonic experience to put the pieces together about the NWO. He had just completed a very detailed manuscript for a book exposing the NWO, when he was murdered. After David's murder, William Frost was able to retrieve David's manuscript and sent me a copy. The death was not ruled a murder by the authorities, but men who have written lengthy exposes on the New World Order do not commit suicide before they get their books published.

It was keen-minded David Hill who warned Billy Graham for many hours about the New World Order, only to be told by Billy Graham, that Billy was 'a captive' (Graham's own words) of the New World Order. The information William Frost gave me about David Hill, was later verified in many ways by Joseph Bonanno's surprising autobiography A Man of Honor, Simon & Schuster, Rockefeller Center, N.Y., 1983.

It's somewhat unusual for Mafia chiefs to write autobiographies. In it, Joseph Bonanno says he looked up to Billy Graham, and that David Hill joined up with Billy Graham. In

1974, Billy Graham came to Joseph Bonanno's house in Tuscon with David. Graham sent him a Christmas card every year, and called him soon after his wife died to offer condolences. These things are mentioned on page 333 of his autobiography. David Hill's manuscript was encouraging to me, Fritz, because he verified many of the same things that I'd found. His manuscript was quoted in Vol. 1 concerning the top families.

Information about the names of programmers and programming sites and the Temple of Set membership has come from recovering victims of Trauma-based mind-control. Information about Illuminati bloodlines, ritual sites, and important buildings has also come from Illuminati members who are recovering from Illuminati mind-control. Many more witnesses to Illuminati Mind-control will come forward if people learn how to help these people, and to believe the things that have happened to them. Now that this legitimate information is being circulated, it can be expected that "witnesses" with bogus information/bogus memories will come forward to detract from the credibility of this book.

All Items By Fritz Springmeier, Copyright © By Fritz Springmeier

Cisco Wheeler Interview

Here is something to prepare for the important files coming soon...

CKLN 88.1 FM Ryerson Polytechnical University Toronto, Ontario

Producer/Interviewer Wayne Morris:

Good morning, and welcome to The International Connection. We are in week #40 in our radio series on mind control, and today we begin an interview with Cisco Wheeler, co-author of "The Illuminati Formula Used to Create an Undetectable Mind Controlled Slave" and other books about trauma-based conditioning. Cisco is a mind control victim of one of the Illuminati families. She is a descendant of Ulysses S. Grant and has managed to gain a certain amount of freedom from her family's control. She is currently working with Fritz Springmeier to help other victims of mind control heal. Cisco rarely does interviews, so we are very fortunate to be able to bring you this interview with Cisco Wheeler.

I would like to start off by asking you what your background is and how you first became involved in trauma-based conditioning mind control.

Cisco Wheeler:

I was first involved as an infant. My father came from a trans-generational satanic family. My life was planned according to a particular structure, from the beginning, as my father was a programmer for the Illuminati and the U.S. government.

Wayne Morris:

What political/military connections did your family have that you are aware of?

Cisco Wheeler:

We had a very strong political background. My father had political connections; my Great Uncle was General Earl Grant Wheeler, he was a direct descendant of Ulysses Grant. General Earl Wheeler was the head of the American military in the Vietnam War. He was the Joint Chief of Staff so we had a very strong political background. My father was also a Grand Master within the Illuminati. He worked on the west coast during the Vietnam War with his uncle who headed the military, to run drugs into this country to create a drug culture. The purpose of that was to destroy the structure within the family unit. The drug culture was the real purpose behind the Vietnam War. My father was also with the USO shows in the military as he was a musician; he was also involved with the CIA; and he was a 33rd degree Mason. Because of his being a Grand Master within the Illuminati, he was very strongly connected to America's political structure. Because of the generational

ties within the Illuminati, from the planned time of my conception, I entered into a world that was well structured, and well planned. And as a structured slave within the Illuminati, I too became connected to America's political structure. As a small child I was groomed to sexually service the so-called elite within this political structure.

Wayne Morris:

Are you talking about people in the White House?

Cisco Wheeler:

Yes. President Eisenhower is the first president that I remember. He befriended me as a small child. I would sit on his lap, sing to him, there were sexual gestures back and forth. I was being trained. I entertained governors, mayors, ministers. I was trained in sexual activity there, and I was part of the Illuminati function within the British Royal Family during elite meetings.

Wayne Morris:

How young do you remember when you started being subjected to trauma conditioning ... from birth?

Cisco Wheeler:

I was traumatized in the womb.

Wayne Morris:

How did you first realize that your family was connected with the Illuminati?

Cisco Wheeler:

If you understand multiplicity, you understand there are many layers in the system. Because there are many layers, parts of ourselves knew, and had many memories of certain things happening in our life, but the front part of our system that faced the outside world, they had no recall or memory at all that associated them to Illuminati programming or trauma based mind control. So if I speak for the front part of our mind, they knew nothing was wrong at all, outside of knowing they had a very abusive childhood. They didn't really know anything was wrong until my father died. When he died, that freed our mind to be able to retrieve memory, and at that point, they understood something was wrong. They started hearing voices and having flashbacks and having information that was retrieved, that they knew they didn't have a "history" of and they couldn't figure out what happened.

Where did this come from? This isn't the way I think. Why would I be thinking about sexual issues when I have no recall of ever being sexually abused or why do I remember that I was in a certain place but yet I don't remember ... it's all second hand. Do you understand what I am saying? So, it wasn't until after my father died that they started breaking down the hypnotic walls within the mind that protected me from knowing what happened. Over a period of time, because of memory retrieval and flashbacks, and the trauma it was causing, they became extremely suicidal and they didn't believe in suicide, they sought help. They went into a hospital for nine weeks and started working with a therapist, and after a time period they realized it wasn't normal to want to die when your father died, and we found out there was a real deep problem.

Wayne Morris:

Did these initial therapists that you worked with have knowledge of mind control or trauma based conditioning techniques at the time?

Cisco Wheeler:

Very vaguely. We were one of the first multiples diagnosed in this area and we basically worked with our therapist and she learned. She made a commitment to us, and what she didn't know, she found out.

Wayne Morris:

Your father was your main handler and programmer, and how old were you when he died?

Cisco Wheeler:

My father was my handler and programmer, and I was forty years old when he died.

Wayne Morris:

How did you manage to break free of your family's control of your life at that time? Did other people step in ...

Cisco Wheeler:

When the Master dies, generally the slave also dies, but because of our determination to fight the programming and to get to the bottom of what was happening within our mind, we were able to fight the suicide programming. >From there we started a journey into understanding that we were a structured multiple which we didn't even know what that was ... that we had a long road ahead of us, a hard road to travel.

Wayne Morris:

Did you have to travel that alone or did other people help you?

Cisco Wheeler:

No. I had a very strong support team. Several people in my support team were also victims of mind control.

Wayne Morris:

The people that weren't, they had an understanding of the mind control techniques?

Cisco Wheeler:

No. We started this journey basically learning to understand ourselves, listening to ourselves, confronting each other within the system with this is what is happening with you, putting our notes together and realizing 'hey we are getting our memories separately, we are feeling the same way, reacting the same way', taking one step at a time because thirteen years ago, nobody really knew anything about MPD.

Wayne Morris:

Did your father also victimize other people?

Cisco Wheeler:

Most definitely. He was a master programmer.

Wayne Morris:

Did you have brothers and sisters that were affected as well?

Cisco Wheeler:

Not to the degree that I was. I was the firstborn.

Wayne Morris:

Is it because you were the firstborn that you were chosen for this kind of victimization or were there other reasons?

Cisco Wheeler:

In part. In the late forties the Illuminati wanted to infiltrate the churches because they understood the power of God within the structure of the church, and they had to find a way to infiltrate the church to break down that spiritual strength within the church, the power of the holy spirit that works within the church. They had to find a way to infiltrate that, and they wanted to bring the world into the churches so that the churches wouldn't be so strong spiritually. That was part of my father's job. In order to do that my father

married my mother who was not Illuminati, nor was she ritual, but she did have a very strong religious background. She was that perfect example for the world, that perfect wife for the church, to set examples for other young women in the church. When my father married her, that was his way to infiltrate the church, through my mother.

Wayne Morris:

Throughout your father's life, how did he go about infiltrating during this process?

Cisco Wheeler:

By becoming part of the church, by being a minister, by being ordained, by getting into the youth groups, becoming very friendly with the Elders and the Board of Directors within the congregation itself. This was the Pentecostal churches.

Wayne Morris:

You mentioned your father's role in drug trafficking within the Vietnam War. Could you expand on that?

Cisco Wheeler:

When the Vietnam soldiers were killed and they brought their bodies back, drugs were hidden in the cavities in their bodies. My father's responsibility was to get that from the mortician and it would be a controlled substance at that point, and he was the handler of that controlled substance. He wasn't active in Vietnam. He was just the extended hand that was used within our government to make sure the drugs met their destination.

Wayne Morris:

Once the drugs came over into North America, what were your father's connections in terms of the distribution at that point?

Cisco Wheeler:

I do not know. I was not allowed to know that. I didn't see it. I was too young at that time ... well, I wasn't that young, but I was too young to be a part of that.

Wayne Morris:

Do you consider yourself completely free now of the influence from the Illuminati and your former perpetrators?

Cisco Wheeler:

No I do not consider myself completely free from the cult influence. We are continually harassed by external threats. We get a lot of phone calls, we get bullets in our windows, we get run off the road, we get letters, we get people that walk up to us in the grocery store and they threaten us. They let us know in their little way that they know where I am, what I am doing, and what I am up to, and that it's not over until they say it's over. They are calling the shots.

Wayne Morris:

Have they been able to access parts of you that you have not dealt with in terms of healing?

Cisco Wheeler:

In the past they have; at the present time, no. I am very careful on where I am and what I am doing. I am not careless with my time or my energy, and I don't set myself up so that they can access me. I have other people answer my phone. I have other people read my letters. I have other people that walk before to make sure everything is okay before I walk into anything that I can't handle.

Wayne Morris:

What effects has the trauma conditioning that you have undergone throughout your life

do you have to deal with currently?

Cisco Wheeler:

I continue to suffer with the trauma based mind control in every aspect of my life. I have to deal with the fact that my father had a beautiful little girl and he didn't want her love as that beautiful little girl that was born to him. I have to deal with the fact that he wanted a little girl but he wanted her to be shattered into a million pieces so he could structure every aspect of my life. And then I have to ask myself what did it take to splinter this 18 month old child into a million pieces? And you deal with questions like that. It is hard for the mind to comprehend what has been done to you because the mind always wants to protect itself to some degree so you take little 'bites' of it. But the mind is always processing material. Then I have to deal with the fact that they planned this - that's what structured is. Structured MPD/DID was planned from the time of my conception and I am afraid that kind of hurts my feelings when I think about it.

Wayne Morris:

They had a definite structure in terms of knowing what they were doing when they were traumatizing you, and what the effects that would bring about ...

Cisco Wheeler:

Exactly. They knew from A to Z what they wanted to do with my life and how they wanted to structure, what they wanted me to be, and what they wanted me to become. That is slavery. I had to deal with the body, soul and spirit because all parts of myself have been raped. I continually have to deal with memories; with spirit issues; issues within me - in my programming; how they dehumanized me; how they shamed me; how they traumatized me to the point that I didn't even know who I was, what I was, where I was going. I didn't even know I was a little girl at some points in my traumatization. They made sure they dehumanized me to such a point I became a kitten within myself. To be a little girl was to be tortured, to be punished, unacceptable. I have to deal with the spiritual issues because I was told God didn't love me, he raped me, I could no longer have my name in the Lamb's Book of Life, my name was taken out of the Book of Life, and then they continued to program me with hypnotically taking my heart from my body, using drugs, so I didn't even know I had a heart. They dehumanized me to the point where there was no place to go except the family. No place to go.

Wayne Morris:

Were there other perpetrators involved in your family, other than your father?

Cisco Wheeler:

Oh definitely. I am trying to think of where I want to start. My primary programmer was Dr. Green, who was Dr. Josef Mengele. My other primary programmer was Dr. Black, who was my father.

Wayne Morris:

When did you realize that Dr. Green was in fact Josef Mengele?

Cisco Wheeler:

I always knew from my internal parts. My deeper parts were programmers and my father was trained by Mengele, he was his #2 man. We followed in my father's footsteps. We were also trained to be a programmer. That was our specialized field.

Wayne Morris:

Did he say or use his name at some points?

Cisco Wheeler:

Yes, he did. As well he went by Dr. Fairchild, Dr. Green.

Wayne Morris:

What's your understanding of Mengele's involvement in mind control across the continent?

Cisco Wheeler:

I am sure that he infiltrated every state, and I know he has worked up in Canada.

Wayne Morris:

What state were you located when he was performing mind control on you?

Cisco Wheeler:

Most of my programming occurred in California and Oregon. In California at China Lake Naval Base; the Presidio north San Francisco; and the Letterman Hospital next to the Presidio military base. In Alcatraz there was programming that went on in the prisons there. And Scotty's Castle in Death Valley in California. Also in Torrence, California. And at the State Mental Hospital in Salem, Oregon and in the big Masonic hospital called Dorenbecker here in Portland.

Wayne Morris:

What time frame would that have been in?

Cisco Wheeler:

1948-9 clear up to the middle 60's.

Wayne Morris:

How did you begin the process of healing yourself into disabling as much as possible the programming that was done to you?

Cisco Wheeler:

By stabilizing myself. By making sure I was in a safe place where I could do my work without being infiltrated. By sincerely making that effort to go towards health above all else. To work diligently on my memories and my programming, and to be a truth-seeker. To find out, no matter what had been done to me, I wanted to know what had been done. If you don't know where you have been, you don't know where you are going. It was very important for me to go towards health, because once I realized what they had done to me and the depths of the programming, I was going to stand by and not say anything, be silent, let it not be spoken ... I was going to beat the programming which has been hear no evil, see no evil, do no evil. I was going to beat that. I was going to tell. That was my determination that helped me fight the trauma of knowing what I had to learn about myself.

Wayne Morris:

The work that you had to go through to accomplish that level of healing - what does that involve in terms of dealing with your memories?

Cisco Wheeler:

I had to face the pain, the torture, face my own fears of the unknown, face the fact that my father didn't love me, face the fact that trauma bonding is not love and no matter what they say as far as in the name of love, there is no love involved in this. I had to look deep inside myself and find that spark of life that was left because they so dehumanize you as they are programming you to be their slave, that for some the light goes out and there is no hope, but for myself I was fortunate. There was some hope and there as a light, and that light enabled me to have the courage and the strength I needed to go towards health.

Wayne Morris:

How did the people around you help you through this?

Cisco Wheeler:

My support team was very helpful. It consisted of three women plus myself. We were all programmed around the same time by the same programmers. My father was a very strong in their lives, because he was their programmer. That tied us together emotionally. All four of us had made the determination that we were going to walk out of this and that we were going to go toward health. We became very bonded, not only from what we knew had ritually happened to us, and through the shared trauma base. We stepped out of that and started building a new type of friendship of trust, lifting each other up, building each other up, being there for each other, having a listening ear, learning how to document our memories, to be there no matter what time of the day it was for the first five years. We all needed each other at any given point. Two of the three ladies have medical degrees, the other is a teacher -- all four of us are free today because we stood together.

In our healing process the first thing we had to acknowledge within ourselves, and we each had to do this separately, is to acknowledge that we are MPD, that we are DID, and that we were generational families of satanism. Yes, we did practice satanism, and yes we were of the Illuminati bloodline, and yes, there is a lot of dirt in our lives, and yes, we don't want to look at it. It was too painful to look at. But there came a time when we wanted to step out of our denial and I think that's the most important thing in the healing process when I look back - we had the courage to look at our life and the reality in which it stood. We were programmed to be a programmer, and that gave us the ability to understand others as well as ourselves, and we could work together within a group, and we did gain a lot of strength from one another. But we also had to call a spade a spade. We couldn't run away from what had happened to us. That was our strength. It gave us the courage we needed to keep fighting.

Once we realized that yes, we were under mind control, and yes, we were slaves for the Illuminati - we didn't like the slavery in which we had been born into. We also didn't like the idea that we never were given a choice as to what happened to us. We wanted to be free agents. We just didn't know how to become a free agent. We had to fight for it. It didn't come easy. The nights were filled with trauma. The days were filled with trauma and pain. The body, soul and spirit is continually in a warfare as it goes towards health. It does not like to release the hidden knowledge of what was done to us, everything was done to us in secret. Because of the programs it didn't want to unravel itself and to do so was very very painful.

Wayne Morris:

Was the ability for you and the other survivors to be able to find a safe place, to be able to undergo this work with others - was this a significant factor in being able to break that control?

Cisco Wheeler:

Oh definitely. Even to the point where we would go to see our therapist, our handlers would be on the stairs of the building which we would enter to see our therapist - to let us know that if we said anything that would bring down the family or to expose the family, that we would pay for it later. They would be waiting for us. In other words, have a good time, enjoy your therapist, but we will be here waiting when you get out. The torture that came - you had to face them every single time you went to see your therapist, you had to face knowing they could be around a corner, or even run you off the road on the way to the therapist. They may burn your house down, or they may put a bullet through one of your children's heads, or through your bedroom window, or they are going to get to you one way or the other. You have to work with threats, the lies. That was at the beginning of our therapy work. Just to get through the trauma of the threat would keep most people at home. But what it did for us and the other survivors is that we became so angry that we decided we were going to fight them, even until death, because it's not over until God says it's over. When He says it's over, that's fine, we are ready to go home. We are going to fight this. We are going to win.

Before when we were under mind control and the memories were taken from us, we

didn't have a choice. We didn't have a say in what they did to us. But this time it is different. We have a say. We could walk into the therapist's office or we could choose not to. But to have the ability to say 'even until death I am going to go to therapy, I am going to continue this journey' there was a lot of strength that came with that, because every time we took a step in the right direction, it gave us the power that we needed.

Wayne Morris:

So you found a lot of strength in the anger.

Cisco Wheeler:

Even when they got a hold of us in the first five years of our therapy, and they did get a hold of us, and they did torture us, and they did apply electrical shock, they did drug us, and they did rape us, over and over, they continued these things the first five years. Even after the trauma, it was still worth it. Because it was the first time we knew we were human. We had been so dehumanized from the trauma of the mind control, that just to have a spark of humanism, to really have the reality, "I am not a kitten." "I am a child, I am a woman, I was once a little girl." "It was all lies." You are willing to die for the truth ...

Wayne Morris:

You mentioned about trauma bonding ... can you explain to our listeners what that is and what it meant for you in your case?

Cisco Wheeler:

For instance, Dr. Green. He used to put us in the hot cages in the desert there, they were sweat tanks. He would come out there, after we had no water and no food for a number of hours (it seemed like days to us). We were told it was days, but common sense tells us that it was hours. These cages were set up so we could see outside the cages (like animal cages). In my memory, off to the left we were other cages ... with small children 2, 3, 4 years old. Green would come out there and he would have a daisy in his hand and he would walk through this area where we were being held in these holding tanks, and he would walk up to me and he would say, "I love you, I love you not, I love you ..." If he said "I love you not" I knew I was in big trouble because he had already set a prior example to me by walking in front of the cage to my left, and he told the little girl that he loved her not when he reached the last petal of his daisy. At that point, she was taken out, and she was eliminated in front of me. In other words, her life was taken from her at that point, to show his power and his control, and what would happen if Dr. Green ceased to love you.

What I failed to understand as a child, with a child's mind, is that it was set up. The murder did take place but the thing is, these were what they called "expendable" children. As for me, I was Illuminati, so they weren't going to eliminate me because they had a reason for me, they had my life planned for me. Part of the grooming is to set the stage. The script was played out when Dr. Green eliminated the child in the cage. I was to see all this, because it was a power play. If that's love trauma bonding, "I love you Dr. Green, I love you very very much because you could have said you didn't love me and I would be dead". He did "love me" because he "spared my life" - but it also showed me the power that this man had. Try to translate that into a child's mind when they are only four or five years old.

Wayne Morris:

Do you feel that the unpredictability of the trauma was a factor in the trauma bonding?

Cisco Wheeler:

Definitely. You never knew when you were going to be loved and when you weren't going to be loved - at any point there could be a change of direction. When my father was kind as my programmer, he was very kind but when he was ruthless, he was ruthless to the core. There was no humanism. He became less than a wild animal himself, there was

nothing he would not do to get his point across. We have parts of ourselves that love him dearly to this day, who will always love him, they look up to him.

Wayne Morris:

How many other children were involved in this, that you were aware of, at the time?

Cisco Wheeler:

I knew in 1968 that there were over 2 million MKULTRA's. Since then I don't have the awareness or the knowledge because I am not seeing the paperwork or the records to tell me how many. If I was making a guess, I would say 10 million.

Wayne Morris:

How did you know 2 million were involved?

Cisco Wheeler:

Because I was a programmer and I saw the documented records on this.

Wayne Morris:

So they have been able to program victims to program other victims ... how did they go about doing that?

Cisco Wheeler:

They train you on the job. You have to realize within the Illuminati structure there are many levels to the system. My mothers were trained in programming. That's at the Illuminati level.

Wayne Morris:

They trained you in programming techniques?

Cisco Wheeler:

Yes.

Wayne Morris:

What kind of people did they make you perform this kind of programming on? Were they other Illuminati family members?

Cisco Wheeler:

They were all Illuminati children. We did not work outside of the Illuminati structure.

Wayne Morris:

As an Illuminati family member, what did they have in mind for you, why did they want to program you?

Cisco Wheeler:

The sole purpose - at the deepest layer of the system - lies mothers. They are the foundation. You have three mothers who are on a pedestal - their sole purpose is to rule and reign with the antichrist as his queen when he takes his throne. As god has a bride, so lucifer has a bride, and that bride is the mothers of darkness. That is the bottom line.

Wayne Morris:

Who would be this antichrist figure? I have heard of the name, "Lord Maitreya." Is this one candidate?

Cisco Wheeler:

He is one of the forerunners, a disciple. You have to understand the luciferian belief system and the way that the structure within the Illuminati is laid out. It is laid out according to god's word - so that it can stand, or it can be blasphemous of who god is.

But when god sent his son to the earth, christ had twelve disciples that followed him. The antichrist is going to be like three in one, and he will also have twelve forerunners. This is where Maitreya comes in. He is a forerunner. John the Baptist was a forerunner for christ.

Wayne Morris:

Do you have any information on how they are going to accomplish this?

Cisco Wheeler:

They have already accomplished it ... by taking our constitutional rights away from us ... by having a government within a government, like a box within a box. By creating famines, by having wars and rumours of wars, by the American people and the Canadian people no longer having the freedoms that once were theirs.

Wayne Morris:

In a global sense, how is this related to what is known as New World Order?

Cisco Wheeler:

The New World Order is a body of people within the Illuminati, thirteen major bloodlines that rule the world and they set the stage, they play out the script, and there will be a complete fulfillment of what they have staged for the American people, Canadians, and the world. There is no doubt about it.

Wayne Morris:

What kind of things do you expect will occur in the future that relate to this?

Cisco Wheeler:

I believe that the people in the world are going to wake up some day very soon and realize that the stock market has crashed, that financially the world has been crushed. They are going to realize that their food and grain has been contaminated, that their medical field has been dominated by the Illuminati medical force because the Illuminati has infiltrated every aspect of our lives. They are going to realize that we don't have the freedom to even speak for our children, that the government has more to say in regards to our children than we do, they can take them and control them at any given point. We are going to realize that the churches are not what they seem to have been - that the churches have been infiltrated. There is nothing left. There is nothing that has not been touched by the Illuminati and its family.

Wayne Morris:

Is there a time when this is going to be implemented in terms of a one world, military government?

Cisco Wheeler:

Definitely. I expect 1998 to be a year of turmoil as far as people coming to terms with the knowledge that the government is not what they thought it was, the church is not what they thought it was, people they have looked up to are not who they thought they were.

Wayne Morris:

What kinds of things do you believe these power groups who belong to the Illuminati will try and implement in terms of controlling people's anger and responses to what they've got planned? What is their retaliation?

Cisco Wheeler:

To eliminate the people as a whole - anyone who doesn't come under submission of the New World Order will be eliminated.

Wayne Morris:

Do you think they will use the mind controlled victims to implement that?

Cisco Wheeler:

Most definitely.

Wayne Morris:

How do you think that is going to come about?

Cisco Wheeler:

They can use any slave that has been under mind control to accomplish any goal they have set forth with an access code, they can blow up a bridge, they can assassinate any leader - a governor, mayor, pastor - anyone that gets in the Illuminati's path, who will not bend or bow to the Illuminati structure - they have slaves in force who will just go and eliminate them. Whatever is needed, it is there. I guarantee you it is there.

Wayne Morris:

There have been quite a number of survivors of mind control talking about end-times programming where they know they are going to be triggered to do something. Is this related to that?

Cisco Wheeler:

Yes it is. Most definitely is. There is a clock ticking and it is going to strike midnight soon, and when it does, all hell is going to break loose within the world.

Wayne Morris:

Do you have an idea of a date?

Cisco Wheeler:

I do not give dates. I am not God and things can always change. The timetables can change because of circumstances surrounding what they are trying to accomplish. It can either rapidly speed up or time can stand still because everything has to work like a ticking clock - everything has to be in its place in order for the New World Order to come about. Everything has to be in its place.

Wayne Morris:

What do you think people can do out there to try to stop this or to prepare themselves for this?

Cisco Wheeler:

I believe that people need to understand there is a time to weep, and there is a time for war, every man and every woman should have the insight or the foreknowledge within themselves the answer to themselves. When they look around, if they are honest with themselves, they can see that the world is falling apart at its seams, something big is coming down, they need to look at themselves. Listen to themselves. Look and see and hear what is happening around them, and they need to start preparing themselves for the worst because the worst is coming. They need to be in a place, and in a state of mind that when the military soldiers are knocking at their doors and come after their children to take them down, that they say "not me, not me, not me and my house." We are in a fight. There is a time to fight.

Wayne Morris:

Part of your strength, as you said, has been from your anger in terms of trying to expose what they have been doing. What have you been doing since breaking free to a certain degree in terms of exposing what they have been doing? How have you been getting the word out to the public?

Cisco Wheeler:

I have co-authored three books with Fritz Springmeier, and in co-authoring these books we have taken our internal information and our knowledge that we have had because of our own experiences in the Illuminati and we have put it to the page. In other words, we have written it. Because we are a programmer, we understand the inside and the heartbeat of lucifer himself, because mind control and the Illuminati are nothing more than the heartbeat of satan himself, to bring down God's people, the world as a whole.

Wayne Morris:

What more do you think needs to happen in terms of exposing this to the general public?

Cisco Wheeler:

I believe that to understand what is going on within the heartbeat of the Illuminati, that you need to understand what the Illuminati are -- who they are, what they are, and what they have done. To understand something you need to have foresight -- without foresight you are walking in the dark and you are going to think you know but you really do not know until you come in contact with it -- even if it is through the pages of the written word. It's out there -- it's written. Whether it's me or Fritz or someone else, there is written material on mind control and people need to know what's been done. If they don't know what's been done to them, they are never going to know what can be done again to their families and their families, and their children.

Wayne Morris:

So what elements in terms of the Illuminati's belief systems and what they have been doing -- what elements are essential for people to understand?

Cisco Wheeler:

They need to understand that the Illuminati are satanists and that there isn't anything they will not do. They are gods unto themselves. They think they are gods and they are only serving lucifer. They have taken oaths to lucifer to serve him as their prince, as the father of light. They have taken blood oaths in order to see this, to see it done, to see the fulfillment of the end-time, to see the antichrist take his throne. They have done this for centuries.

Wayne Morris:

Do you think it is important that the general public understands the mind control aspects of this and how they have accomplished mind control?

Cisco Wheeler:

Most definitely. If they don't understand mind control, they are not going to understand what's happening in their backyard or in their schools or in their churches or in politics. They need to understand how they have been totally controlled from the cradle themselves -- that most everything they have been told is a lie.

Wayne Morris:

How important in terms of the Illuminati's bloodline is mind control on their own family members? What part does that play in promoting their goals?

Cisco Wheeler:

The Illuminati are very loyal unto themselves. They are gods. They see themselves as gods, and they stay within the Illuminati structure, within the royal bloodlines, within the thirteen ruling families. If you are not generational, you are not going to get into the Illuminati because this is passed from generation to generation from son to daughter to daughter to son, to father ... it touches everyone within the family for generations. This isn't something that just happened.

Wayne Morris:

It seems to be something more than just normal family allegiances at work here in that they have traumatized and mind controlled their own family members. I sense that has been an important part of perpetuating their end goals?

Cisco Wheeler:

That's true, because their allegiance is unto lucifer who I now will call him satan, that's who he is. They believe in the doctrinism of satanism that if they rule as gods and they are obedient to the call which is lucifer's call upon their life because they made blood oaths with him, then they will rule and reign with him in hell. They don't fear hell. They have no fear of hell. They only believe if they do what satan asks them to do, which he does tell them what to do, that they will stand as gods with him in hell and they will rule the people in hell. They will become gods with him. That is the big lie. They believe this. What can I say? That is the bottom line of the doctrine. They believe they will be gods in hell. And they all want to be gods because they see themselves as gods. As a god, they come under no authority except lucifer's authority. Lucifer does their bidding for them. He tells them exactly what to do, what he wants, and they will do it.

Wayne Morris:

Do you think this is driven by just the drive for power and the seduction of power? Is this what is underlying their motivation?

Cisco Wheeler:

It has to do with money, honour, power and glory -- it has to do with demonic entities -- with generational spirits.

Wayne Morris:

So they have aligned themselves with ...

Cisco Wheeler:

With lucifer and his demonic entities, yes, they are very demon possessed.

Wayne Morris:

Both you and Fritz have been helping other victims of this trauma-based mind control. How has the understanding of the programming techniques helped you help others?

Cisco Wheeler:

I have been able to help other victims of trauma-based mind control as I have made myself available to counsel without any charge. Also I have had -- because I have co-authored books with Fritz -- I have the information out there and they are wanting to talk to me about some of the material that has been written in the books because many of them have been facing the same issues and the same problems. Sometimes they just need a listening ear. Also in working with victims of mind control I can understand them in the complexity of who they are and for what has been done to them, without being judgmental. When they tell me they are MKULTRA and Dr. Green or Dr. Black or Dr. Blue or Dr. Star has programmed them and they have memories of this, immediately my heart becomes one with them because I have been there. I have walked in their shoes, and I know what they are going through. I want to hear what they have to say, and I care what has happened to them. I care. I see their journey -- not that I take on their journey -- but I see their journey and whatever I might say may give them the strength they need to continue to go towards health, and that's very important to me.

Wayne Morris:

I am wondering when you are working with other victims, has the act of remembering the trauma of their conditioning, does that help to disable the programming or conditioning?

Cisco Wheeler:

When someone else can walk where you have walked, or say yes, I do acknowledge that -- it's confirmation. We need confirmation. Because the atrocities that have been done to us in order to enslave us to the degree in which we were enslaved under total mind control that we didn't even know we were alive and well on planet earth without permission - you know what I'm saying?

When someone calls me and says "I remember such and such" and I'll say, "you're right on track -- your mind never lied to you -- I can confirm what you are saying -- these things did happen and yes, I am very familiar with this program." I will not tell them about the program because that's very dangerous to do so, but I will let them tell me what they know. Then I will give them the confirmation as to where they are.

Wayne Morris:

What other kinds of things can be done for victims in terms of their own healing and memory work? What else do you recommend for them?

Cisco Wheeler:

I think one of the most important things to remember is that we were all slaves. We were ruled and controlled by the harshest hand of mastery. We were controlled by very sadistic individuals and we were terribly, terribly treated. You wouldn't treat an animal the way we were treated. You wouldn't -- it's important to be sensitive to that because it's very painful. The body has felt raped, the mind has felt raped, the spirit has felt raped. And we need someone to say this really hurts and we need to have someone to say "you know I didn't walk where you have walked and so I can't totally comprehend what you are saying to me, but I am listening, and I truly believe what happened to you did happen to you." Because we have been so programmed to believe that if we tell the world that the world will call us a liar and they will stand us up and either shoot us or put us in prison for the crimes that have been done or that no one is going to believe the atrocities anyway. Did anyone believe about the Holocaust? The world didn't want to hear about the Holocaust. They didn't believe it. It's been how many years -- and people still don't want to believe that the Holocaust really did happen. And what happened to us is no less than what happened in the concentration camps.

Wayne Morris:

Do you feel that they have done particular types of trauma and conditioning that would set you up to be disbelieved by the public?

Cisco Wheeler:

Oh definitely. When someone like myself or Mr. Springmeier start telling you things about ritual abuse and satanic holidays and yes, they do this, and they do a,b,c and d, the mind goes "Uh, uh. I am going to shut down, you just hit a block here, I don't want to hear it." To hear it means that everything you have been told in your life all of a sudden is a lie. These things do happen. We are programmed within the story lines of fairy tales, etc. and that helps us.

Wayne Morris:

I talked about this with Fritz about how certain cultural - stories, movies, books are used ... Wizard of Oz ...

Cisco Wheeler:

Alice in Wonderland, make believe ...

Wayne Morris:

So this is done for a couple of purposes, both because of the prevalence of this type of material out in our 'cultural' world -- this reinforces the programming.

Cisco Wheeler:

And even if you haven't had the trauma-based mind control, you are still in a world of

make believe because you are conditioned to a world of make believe through the fairy tales. There isn't any reality here, but the mind always wants to go back where it is safe.

Wayne Morris:

It seems like some of these programmers also have done things deliberately to discredit any accounts coming -- afterwards -- in terms of the victims, like them dressing up like Santa Claus -- just being ridiculous ...

Cisco Wheeler:

They do that so it invalidates you -- there are certain programs that if you remember this or that -- and I don't want to say it over the phone because I certainly don't want to be responsible for triggering someone out there -- but if you remember certain information you immediately go into an insanity mode. These insanity modes are put in at a very deep level with hypnosis and drugs, and when you hit one, if you don't have a support team that you need, you will go insane. And you will end up in a mental institution. Who wants to believe someone that spent the last six months in a mental institution?

Wayne Morris:

In a general sense, I wonder if you can give some information to our listeners to sensitize them as to what kinds of things were done, what kind of techniques were used for the purposes of mind control? You mentioned hypnosis and drugs, trauma ..

Cisco Wheeler:

Yes, and electrical shock. I always speak for myself, and I go back to eighteen months when they wanted to make sure they splintered my mind. My father was my primary programmer, but he was also my father and when I was born I was isolated with my father in a small room within the environment of our own home, where my father became my primary care provider. I looked up to my father. By the time I was 18 months, because my father was a programmer, he could control my liver, my kidneys, my heart rate, my pulse, my respiration.

Wayne Morris:

How did he accomplish that?

Cisco Wheeler:

Through hypnosis -- I was so trauma-bonded to him. My survival depended totally on him. I was not exposed to the outside world. He was my handler, in every sense of the word. He fed me, he bathed me. I also was a premature birth which was very important because I was a very weak child when I was born. I weighed 2 lb. 1 oz. and he conditioned me through his voice - he always told me he could control me. He loved me to the point that, even in my infancy, as a newborn child, I was totally dependent on him for my life.

When I was 18 months old I was taken from him which was a shock for me because I had never been separated from him, and my first trauma came when I was raped by him. When he finished raping me I had to have reconstructive surgery done to repair the damage. That was the trauma that splintered my mind into a million pieces. I shouldn't say "million", it feels like a million to me -- rather thousands of pieces.

Wayne Morris:

What kind of things were you conditioned to do -- you mentioned sexual slavery -- what other jobs or operations were you programmed to do?

Cisco Wheeler:

I have Beta and Delta alters which are espionage alters -- they specialized in martial arts. They were alters that were used for blackmail of politicians, ministers, anyone that needed to be blackmailed in order to bring them under the subission of the Illuminati.

Wayne Morris:
How would this blackmail occur?

Cisco Wheeler:
Usually through a sexual act. Usually there would be a stage where they would have sex with a certain person and that person, during the sex act, would be traumatized to such a point that the person died and they would be blackmailed that they committed murder, when in fact they didn't. There are many different ways to set up blackmail. It would be recorded and that would be the sex slave's responsibility to do that, and to set that individual up.

Wayne Morris:
Who would be the people behind the blackmail?

Cisco Wheeler:
The Illuminati, the family, who wanted that person under their submission, under their rule, from that day forward. Deltas were assassination alters for anyone who doesn't want to follow the orders of the Illuminati -- anyone who wants to feel like they are bigger or better or stronger or more powerful, and can step outside the authority of the Illuminati and live -- will be eliminated. We also laundered drug money. But you need to understand that these particular alters don't live in the outside world, they live within the mind, within the construct of the mind. When they are needed, they are accessed through a specific code, they are brought up to awareness, to the front of the mind. They are then given the program as to where they are to be, what they are supposed to do, and then after they have done the job they are immediately traumatized again through electrical shock. That memory is shattered again in the mind and then they are put to sleep until the next time. They have no awareness of what's going on in the outside world, or that there is even another world except for the world they are programmed to function in.

Wayne Morris:
The electroshock served to wipe out the memory of the operation?

Cisco Wheeler:
As long as you do it within 48 hours.

Wayne Morris:
You and Fritz have been going public with this information. I understand you have been doing a number of radio shows, you have written books and people have contacted you about that. What kind of response have you gotten from the public with the information you are presenting?

Cisco Wheeler:
We have had very positive response from a lot of therapists, psychologists, psychiatrists, ministers, people within our own government. We were just told several weeks ago that there are two congressmen who are reading the books and they are pleased with what has been written, because they know what we have written is factual and they are glad that it is getting out to the public. We have had people say that next to God's word, this book should be in every home, on every shelf, in every library ... Of course it has shattered a lot of their dreams and foundational structuring they have had within their own environment whether that is home or school or church, because things aren't as they seem. People who are truth-seekers are willing to pay that price because that may be the only way they can save themselves and their children.

Wayne Morris:
So some of the professionals who have come across your information have dealt with these issues in their own work ...

Cisco Wheeler:

Oh most definitely. My work has been confirmed by a number of professionals, and they say it's right on. Some of them have worked with multiples for twenty or twenty-five years, and they have confirmed my work.

Wayne Morris:

And what generally is the response from people who have not been exposed to this, just the general public?

Cisco Wheeler:

It's like a culture shock. If you can imagine going into Japan and not being able to speak Japanese - you wouldn't even know how to get a cup of coffee if you wanted one.

Wayne Morris:

And it must be even more of a shock because it's own culture they are confronting.

Cisco Wheeler:

It severs the traditional lies because if you are going to work in truth and you are going to have integrity then you have to see what is in front of you. Our book certainly puts on a light on the darkness so you can see what has happened to you. It's not only multiples who are programmed - the world is programmed. We are programmed to believe our presidents are men of honour, men of great integrity. Our presidents are rotten bastards - they are pedophiles, they are drug addicts, they practise high magic, they practise ritual. They think nothing of live sacrifice of small children. They think nothing of having their own slaves available to them. That's the way it is, that's the truth.

Wayne Morris:

In terms of the books you've written - how much have they gotten out to the public - is it yourselves who are distributing them or do you have distributors?

Cisco Wheeler:

We are self published. If we had a publishing company distributing them, the Illuminati would buy them all up and have the right to them, and we would lose our books.

Wayne Morris:

They would just disappear ...

Cisco Wheeler:

They would just disappear. We can't risk that.

Wayne Morris:

I also wanted to ask you - are you aware of your father's connection to any of the people involved in the CIA MKULTRA projects?

Cisco Wheeler:

Definitely. He was Dr. Green's left hand man. Dr. Green trained him. Also, Dr. Star, Dr. Blue, Dr. White ... these are alibi names. I know their real names but for the sake of survivors who might be listening, I prefer not to trigger them. That would be a very dangerous thing for me to do.

Wayne Morris:

What more do you think the public can do to help victims of mind control? What can the average person do to help?

Cisco Wheeler:

The average person can be a support person, they can contact ministers who are working

with MKULTRA mind control survivors, they can contact therapists and say 'I've learned about MKULTRA, about mind control - I'm just beginning to have a picture of what has happened to these individuals who have been traumatized from their birth'. Ask 'how can I help you?' Can I work with you as a therapist, as a minister, as a layman - can I work with you to understand what mind control is? And as I grow and as I understand this subject at a deeper level, then can I reach out and be that hand extended to a survivor out there? Can I be there when they have ritual holidays that are approaching, when their mind wants to have flashbacks as to what happened to them during those ritual holidays? Can I be there to help that individual who can't get out of their house because they are so trauma-bound at this time because they are working on programs or they are fearful for their life and they won't even go to the grocery store because they are terrified? Can I be there to wash that dish because that survivor may not have the strength because she or he is working on their issues, and they are too weak to even do dishes. Can I be there to sit in the middle of the night listening to you because you are in so much pain from what you remembered? Can I be there at night to hold your hand? Can I be there to support you? Those are the little things that give stability to continue because you have to understand, as a survivor, in order to go towards health, everything that was done to us, in order to come out of this healthy, we have to re-live every trauma that was ever done to us. We have to know it with the full impact of our emotions, every sense of ourselves with these five senses that God gave us. We have to see it, smell it, touch it, hear it, feel it.

Wayne Morris:

It's just so difficult for people to understand what you have to go through.

Cisco Wheeler:

I can speak for myself and only for myself because I have experienced it - some of the memories I have had to go through in order to go towards health - as I was going through the memory I would lose control of the process which I needed to work. There's a certain process in retrieving memories that you need to focus on that - there are certain things that you need to do to keep the memory intact, so that the mind doesn't re-splinter itself. If the memory of what was done to you is so powerful that it splintered your mind when you were traumatized. Every memory we have re-traumatizes us. It's a process - it's something you have to learn, over and over again - because every memory has a different feeling. Every memory has a different purpose behind it. So those who want to be there to help need to learn about mind control. There are many people out there who are working with survivors and they need a break too. They need to have a few days off once in a while, and they need to be able to have a good night's sleep. They need to know that if they want to go and do something special for themselves, that the survivor they are leaving is not going to be harassed all night or is not going to be contacted or is not going to walk out of that house and walk into a trap where they will be re-programmed or tortured. Because the Illuminati is just waiting for a slave to make a mistake and walk out of her house and meet their handlers. All programmed slaves have handlers, and they are just waiting for us. They answer to the Illuminati and their job is to make sure they punish us for what we have done, and that is that we have spoken against the family, we have seen what has been done to us, and we have not held our tongues, we have told, we have talked. And there is a great punishment that comes with that.

Wayne Morris:

For people listening who feel they may have been influenced by this kind of stuff, or know of people, what is your advice for them?

Cisco Wheeler:

I would advise them to seek out a therapist who has had training, at least five years of training, with MPD or DID victims. Who truly understand and believe that ritual abuse does exist on the planet earth. If you are trying to work with someone who doesn't even

believe that satanic ritual abuse exists, you are wasting your time. If you are trying to work with someone who doesn't understand DID or MPD, you are also wasting your time because we have no time to play, our minds won't allow us to, there is no playfield here. This is a life and death issue. If you are not in the right setting and working with the right person, they could cost you your life. There is a very high percentage of suicides in recovery for victims of ritual abuse.

Wayne Morris:

In your experience Cisco - how important was it having a strong support system to be able to heal?

Cisco Wheeler:

On a one to ten scale - it's the top ten. Without a support system, you might as well forget it in my opinion. I was one of the more fortunate ones in my healing process - I had Fritz Springmeier who was my support team for many, many months and even into years he was there for me, twenty-four hours a day, seven days a week, 365 days a year, day in and day out.

Therapists have this idea that - and I have heard top therapists say that it's all right to work with a survivor - I prefer to use the word "victim" because we are continually victimized, internally and externally. They say, "well we can spend the one or two hours a week with them and if they get picked up by their handler, that's okay, because we have still made progress." I just about died when I heard this the first time. I thought, man, if you were the one who was picked up by one of your handlers and you were raped, or you were gun-raped, or you were bruised as bad as what I have been bruised, internally and externally, you wouldn't be saying this. When they victimize you and they traumatize you and they de-program you, only the front part of the system is told to tell their therapist they are doing very well. The programs are so intact, and we are so fine-tuned that parts of yourself can be dying internally but part of the system will go to work every day never knowing anything ever happened. It's pathetic. What people do not understand is how severe the trauma is when your handlers get a hold of you and what you could even do to yourself if you don't have someone there. When those programs go off they are hot - they are hot as they were the day they were put in - whether that was twenty years or thirty years ago, it doesn't make any difference - they are red-hot - and when I wanted to cut I wanted to cut myself - when I wanted to burn - I would burn myself. There were times when I had to literally be held down because I couldn't help myself because the programs were so powerful. Therapists don't understand, neither do people understand the depth of the programming - to what extreme they went to ensure everything they did to us would stay intact to be obedient to the laws that govern the Illuminati.

Wayne Morris:

So part of the role of your support team is in helping limit being re-accessed by your programmers?

Cisco Wheeler:

Oh yeah. And it takes a special individual like Fritz - I can only speak for myself because I don't know anyone else who has been as fortunate as I was to have a support person who stayed with me during those hard times. He stayed with me when it wasn't so hard, because there are lot of days that are good, days that are bad. Where we got into trouble - our front system is extremely powerful - very high functioning. They swore up and down that they weren't being contacted, threatened, no harm had come to them in twenty years as far as they knew. That was their information. It doesn't work that way because you have amnesia walls, you are not supposed to know. They go deep, deep into the system. I know the front part of myself - the alters within the front part of my own mind - they made contracts with their therapist, with Fritz, with God - there were certain things they wouldn't do. There were boundaries they wouldn't cross - no, they wouldn't leave the house at 1 a.m. Well, you have sleep triggers and so forth during certain ritual

holidays. The minute that front system lays down, there are deep parts that are ready and willing to go. The alters in the front of the mind go to sleep, the other alters slip out. The front alters think they slept all night. Well, we have been playing all night. You know what I am saying?

Wayne Morris:

It must be devastating to realize they have affected you at such a deep level.

Cisco Wheeler:

You cannot make contracts for the deeper parts of the mind because the mind doesn't even know what's going on within the front system, nor are they going to make it a commitment, because they are 100% programmed. They are going to do what they are told to do because they know nothing else. They only know the scripts which are running within their own mind.

Wayne Morris:

I think it's a testament to your courage and strength to be able to have broken the control as much as you have, and to have gone through and dealt with what you have, and I think that sends out a hopeful message to other mind control victims out there.

Cisco Wheeler:

There is lots of hope out there for mind control victims if they have a very strong support system. Like with Fritz - he stayed with me 24 hours a day, and when it was bad, when I would go into memory and be triggered by something and programs would kick in - he was there to support me - to help me talk it through. And he taught me how to run the two tracks. One track I acknowledge as the program track and the other track is the de-program track so that I could balance myself out and get back on my feet. You can stay within a program for days if you don't have someone to teach you how to free yourself up from the old messages.

Wayne Morris:

Can you explain how that worked? How you thought about the two tracks in terms of your breaking control?

Cisco Wheeler:

In my mind, I have the first track set up as: I wanted my life to be new - I made a commitment that I wanted a change of direction - I did not want to be what I was - I did not want to function in the degree in which I functioned working within the Illuminati. I wanted nothing to do with it. I wanted to wash my hands of it and walk away from it. I was very upset at what had been done to me, that my choices as an individual had been taken away from me from infancy. I totally had to acknowledge that I was under slavery. I didn't like it, and my choice was 'I'm out of here - I am going to find a way to get out of here if it's the last thing I do - I would rather be dead than to serve them.' And I still feel that way and it's been several years. I still feel very strongly that I would rather be dead than to serve them. I had to come to terms with the fact that I had to find a new way to function. Okay - I have a new track here and on that track I am going to go right across it in an unprogrammed state. You have to see the power, or realize in your mind how good it feels to be able to have a choice that you can make freely because that's what they have taken away from you.

If you are a child and you have learned to walk and you go outside and get hit by a car, and your legs are crushed, and you have to be in a cast for months and months and you have to re-walk when those casts are taken off -- as a survivor I have learned to walk. I had to learn to crawl, I had to learn to walk, now I can run, it's a process.

I also know that I have a second track which is the old messages put in by the programmers which lead me in a state of total 100% mind control, under the influence of the old script, the old programs. I know when I am in that state, I am in a dangerous state. That's when I would cut myself, run away, didn't want to live, all the negatives in

life. When the programs kick in from the subconscious to conscious awareness, the memories trigger the programs, they reveal themselves with the full impact of the trauma when they layered it into our minds so many years ago.

Cisco Wheeler:

In deprogramming we have to unravel the programming script and find the lie. When you find the lie then you can put the light on it and the lie loses its power. That's where the miracle is. Your programs are lies. That's all they are. Was I an ugly little girl? No. I wasn't. Children aren't ugly. Children are beautiful. I found the lie. They lied to me. Did anybody ever love me? As far as the cult was concerned no one could ever love me except the family because I was unlovable. Because of the crimes that were done to me, they put the guilt and the responsibility on me instead of taking the responsibility for their own acts as adults. They gave me the responsibility and I wore the coat of many colours. I had to weave a new coat and that's where the two tracks help.

Wayne Morris:

It seems that they have been able to continue doing these horrific acts against other people by not taking responsibility or not taking blame for their own actions and externalizing that.

Cisco Wheeler:

I believe that for every survivor out there - when you were programmed in the womb and you were 100% under their control - when they tell you to cry, you cry. When they tell you to scream, you scream. When they tell you to eat, you eat. Every facet of your life is totally controlled by them. When Fritz found a part in my system, and he told me I was a little girl, I just looked at him and told him, "you're crazy, I am not a little girl, I am a kitten." I looked in the mirror and I had a porcelain face and on that a face is a kitten and that's how they programmed me. They had so dehumanized me as a sex kitten that I didn't even know I was a child. When I went through the memories so I could have an identity for myself, I realized that to be a little girl was the most painful thing in the whole world, because every time I was human in any sense of the word, or I thought I had any humanism as far as being a little girl, I was so severely tortured that I reached a place in my own mind that I never wanted to be a little girl. It was too painful to be a little girl.

They set up two cages for us - one cage was full of nice, beautiful little kittens - white, calico, black, persian gray. I was in the cage next to them with a pan that was hooked to electrical current. Every time I wanted water or to eat something, and I touched that pan, I was shocked. That's just one little example. I was shamed, I was spit on, totally humiliated in that cage for being a little girl. The Illuminati, Dr. Green, my father, made sure that the kittens were fed whatever they wanted to eat. They were loved, petted, cooed at - just loved - for a number of days. After all the trauma I had gone through, I guess my little mind decided not to be the little girl, but to be a kitten. The kittens get to eat, are not lying in their feces naked, they are not being shamed, spit on, kicked. When I had memories of this, my body was so bruised from the kicks I had received from the Illuminati family in the programming that I had to wear the bruises on my body until I worked through the memory. That just gives you a little example of how far they go to make sure they get what they want.

Wayne Morris:

Extremely sadistic.

Cisco Wheeler:

I haven't thought about it in about three years, but these little kittens are very powerful in my mind today as I am talking on the phone. I see these kittens, and how well they were treated. My father totally rejected me at that point. I loved my father very much because I was conditioned to do so. I loved him in his gentleness, and in his weakness and his strength, and when he was bad. It didn't matter because the mind was set up to

accept whatever he was.

Wayne Morris:

Do you feel your father was also a victim of programming?

Cisco Wheeler:

I have no doubt in my mind that my father was a multiple. My father was a genius at every level, but he had a gentle side, he was a musician as well as satanist. Like I said, he worked for the CIA, he was a 33rd degree Mason plus - there are many levels beyond 33 by the way. He was a Grand Master. He sat on the Grand Druid Council. He was a very wise man, just not wise in the right things. It's too bad that his learning hadn't been applied in other directions - he would have gone far. I can't respect my father for who he is.

Wayne Morris:

Do you think he had a choice in the matter?

Cisco Wheeler:

No. I don't because it was generational. He was trapped as I was trapped. But the difference between me and my father is that there was a part of my father that knew, even when the good side of my father that loved his family, worked in the workplace, was in the military -- there is a real positive part about my father. He was a people lover, he loved people and people loved him. But I think there was a time in my father's life when he realized what he was and what he was doing, I think the barriers within his own mind, within his own multiplicity, had broken down to the point that he knew, but he also knew he was in over his head. It would cost him his life to move away or to change directions. He was too far in.

Wayne Morris:

Then obviously the difference being that you chose, you made the choice to break away and to fight that.

Cisco Wheeler:

Right. And there is a willful act within the family, the Illuminati family, there is a willful act there. And I can honestly say the things we did, we did because we were groomed. We were programmed to do so, but when the light was put on, and we did the memory work, and we had a free choice to say "do we or don't we?" our system didn't want to. We wanted to do right, we wanted that hope, that chance to be what we really wanted to be that was born into us, and that was to be good. That's the simplest way to say it. I still feel very childish, I feel like a child that wants to be good. I don't want to be bad. I don't like what was done to me and I don't like what has been done to others. It's been totally unfair. It has destroyed many, many lives. The one thing that I wanted to say is that when I first came out of the system and Fritz was working with me on a daily basis, I asked him, "these children in the world, do their fathers rape them?" He said, "no, good fathers do not rape their children." It threw me for a loop, and I stood there and I looked at him and said, "I really feel sorry for these children in this world because they are not loved." He said, "oh but they are loved" and I said, "oh no - if the fathers aren't raping their children, then they are not loved." I thought rape was love. That's pretty sick.

Wayne Morris:

They just turned those ideas upside down.

Cisco Wheeler:

The first time I had ever had a tear in my eye was when he told me that little girls and little boys aren't normally raped by their fathers, that is not the standard of living in which we live. And that upset me to such a point - that was the first time I ever felt a tear on my face. Because I really felt so bad that children were not being loved by their

fathers. And it took me a long time to understand the difference, because right is wrong, and wrong is right, that's how you are programmed. Isn't it something, when you really think about it? I look back on it now, and I cannot believe the ability they had to do to my mind and so many other survivors out there. To what degree they would go.

Wayne Morris:
Especially to children.

Cisco Wheeler:
At Inucurran (sp) they had cages on the walls. They put us in the cages and the monkeys or the apes got to take care of us. We had three of them. One fed us, one beat us, and one raped us to dehumanize us.

Wayne Morris:
... God ... oh boy ...

Cisco Wheeler:
I still wake up and here I am in my fifties and when I was working on my memories at Inucurran (sp) in the cages -- well see, whatever they want in the system -- if they want a particular part in the mind to be a particular something they had to set the stage for that to come about.

Wayne Morris:
So that they are manipulating a particular context to achieve a certain end ...

Cisco Wheeler:
Yes, a certain image within the mind. A child has creativity but they have to give us the creativity from which to work from because you have to understand that the mind is protected by the family in that it is hidden within itself, like a box within itself -- boxes and boxes, many boxes and each box has a family within the mind or it's all set up like a grid. A 13x13 grid and 13 deep, so your hidden parts get no influence from or to the outside world. When I came out into the world and I met Fritz, I had never known what the world was. I had the freedom of knowing how to go to the grocery store or where was it or what was it. I didn't know because I was only programmed to do what they wanted me to. They would wake me up, give me my programs, put me on the right track as to where they wanted me to be. I would go do what they wanted me to do, as soon as I did it, back to sleep I went. I had no influence.
When Fritz told me that I had a family and a mother that was still living I thought the man was crazy. Here's something else that will just throw you for a loop -- I have seven grandchildren, that means I have three children of my own that are grown. When he introduced me to my son when he was thirty (he's a pilot) out of courtesy I just said, well it's very nice to meet you in my mind. Afterwards I told Fritz, you are absolutely crazy. You think I'm crazy -- you guys, you've had it. You're telling me I am programmed as a kitten, a sex kitten, and when I look in the mirror I see a porcelain face, a kitten's face, and I am 17 years old and I am not supposed to age. When you look at me and I am fifty years old, and you look at me and take a picture of me I am 17. I still look 17, but the point is I was so totally 100% programmed that when Fritz wanted to give me the truth about what happened to my life, my mind couldn't even receive it because I had so much programming. It took me two years to realize I wasn't a kitten before I believed him. Two years of hard work every single day to break down the lies. That's how strong my defense was. I looked at all these kids and this is what I said to Fritz: "Fritz you are absolutely crazy. You expect me to believe that this is my son. You are telling me that my son is thirty years old. I have no recall. I didn't carry him." I didn't remember him when he played as a child. I had no identity with this child whatsoever, that's how dark it was inside my world. I said, "He's thirty years old, and I am seventeen -- wait a minute here Fritz, something doesn't add up. You're crazy. You expect me to bite that apple? And I'm going to bite it and I'm going to believe this, right?" That's the way the mind is.

That's just one example. He introduced me to my mother, to my sisters. I had two sisters that I didn't know about.

Wayne Morris:

So as you went through your memory work did you regain those parts of your life in terms of knowing who your children were and ...

Cisco Wheeler:

I have had to build relationships. As I was able to get stronger and work on the memories -- first I had to acknowledge the lie -- that is, that my father liked me. That was a very harsh lie for me. I could not believe that my father had ever lied to me, not my father. I cannot express how hard it was for me to acknowledge that my father lied to me. Because if I accepted the first lie, then I had to accept all the other lies. I didn't want to. I did not want my father defaced. As time went on, months went on, then I had to face what he was and what he had done to others. If he did this to me and I was his child, oh my God, what has he done to so many other children being a programmer? And that just about killed me.

Wayne Morris:

Again, that must have been devastating to you.

I would like to thank you very much Cisco for joining us on this show. I know it's very difficult to talk about these issues, and I really admire your enormous courage in exposing this.

Cisco Wheeler:

Thank you very much, thank you for asking.

Wayne Morris:

We have been listening to an interview with Cisco Wheeler, a survivor of Illuminati family and U.S. government mind control. Tapes of this radio series are finally available at the office of CKLN, 380 Victoria in Juergenson Hall on Ryerson University campus. Tapes are \$8.00 each and transcripts are \$3.00 each. Catalogues are available listing all the shows. I would like to spend this next few minutes just commenting on last weekend's CBC docudrama - The Sleep Room. In my opinion it was a little too heavy on the drama and too little on the docu based what we have heard on this radio series about Ewen Cameron and his role in CIA mind control on children. It was a two part series, and the first part I found particularly misleading in portraying Cameron as someone with "good but misguided" intentions -- especially using the reason that he left the Allen Memorial due to finding out his patients were not being cured ... also for what it left out about Cameron's role in CIA mind control technology development, including his involvement with experiments on children ... and other disinformation. The movie portrayed the CIA's motive as being just to keep up to the Communists with mind control technology, and the portrayal that the CIA just started experimenting with mind control when it is a documented fact that the CIA had been producing mind control programmed agents ten years previous to that. They also portrayed Cameron as not being concerned with military and intelligence applications for his work -- I find that a little hard to swallow. And not being aware of electroshock's effects of wiping out memory -- when he was an electroshock expert and trained many other psychiatrists how to use electroshock. Other disinformation was that the experiments didn't "amount to anything" and were ultimately useless to the CIA when they have taken mind control technology far beyond what was portrayed and that it was useless is a lie. If CBC had done its homework, maybe they wouldn't be perpetrating this lie. I don't know, maybe they would. They made no attempt to link Cameron to the other well documented doctors involved in MKULTRA or what they were trying to accomplish, what their end goal was in creating Manchurian Candidate type mind control operatives.

The second part of the "docudrama" dealt with the survivors' battle for legal justice.

Some good things I thought were the portrayal of the Canadian government reps covering up for the CIA and the sheer sliminess of the CIA scum lawyers. However, it may have had the effect on people who were watching it, especially on people who aren't aware of what is going on in mind control that justice was eventually served -- even though the amount of money that the survivors received was really a joke in light of what these people went through. I felt that CBC considers this movie now closes the book on mind control atrocities, and that's far from the truth. These atrocities, as we have heard in this series, are continuing today.

I thought it was unusual that David and Valerie Orlikow were excluded from being characters in the film when they were the driving force behind the lawsuit and also particularly because David was a Canadian Member of Parliament and the weight that would have carried to bring about the suit. I think it may have been satisfying for survivors of Cameron's atrocious experiments to have seen the movie and how the survivors were portrayed in their search for justice, but the reality is that these people were not the only victims of Cameron and all of the other mind control doctors across Canada and the U.S. I do hope that the movie is raising public awareness about mind control and what Cameron did, and hopefully it will encourage public discussion about this, but I think many people might think that this happened a long time ago, it was settled, end of story. Well, the story does not end there folks. It's continuing right here on CKLN, and we are continuing the series next week. Stay tuned, we will have an interview with Brice Taylor, former mind control slave used by the White House as a Presidential Model sex slave and by the CIA and other intelligence groups, and she is also the author of the book "Starshine: One woman's valiant escape from mind control". You have been listening to CKLN 88.1 FM.



Fritz Springmeier Interview

Here is some more to prepare you for the material soon to be sent. Please utilise this material only to integrate your compassion to ever greater synthesis of coherent Unity. A Midway path that has no attachments to the ends of black or white cannot be touched by any illusionary binary code of the computer of the universal dream. With these codes now emerging into the consciousness of the public mind, it means tens of thousands of Monark slaves coding system will be evident for the public and will be revealed, as will their handlers who rely on the public at larges' naivity therein.

Hence, we are one step further to bringing the cancer amidst the secret stagnation of the body of humanity into the imm-une system of compassion, as we as Cosmic Man incarnated within this universal computer to wake up its binary code through phase-conjugational all encompassing compassionate love, coherent integration in action as the Hum-our of All-Oneness.

Here is one more of these breakthroughs in Unity realisation (the most important material is to come over the next days). Let us be All Is God Conscious integration, as the Unity of Unity's With and As Us.

◀Ananda, September, 2000

CKLN fm 88.1
International Connection
Ryerson Polytechnical University
Toronto, Canada

Wayne Morris:

Good morning, welcome to the International Connection. This is show #35 in the radio series on Mind Control and over the next few shows we are going to be talking to Fritz Springmeier and Cisco Wheeler, co-authors of the "Illuminati Formula Used to Create an

Undetectable Total Mind Control Slave" and "Deeper Insights", books about trauma based conditioning mind control. Fritz is a researcher about the Illuminati and minister to mind control victims. Cisco Wheeler says she is from a generational Illuminati family and that trauma-based mind control was perpetrated against her from birth. We will hear the interview with Cisco in a couple of weeks, and today we are going to hear an interview with Fritz Springmeier. Fritz talks about the Illuminati families and how they have used mind control to consolidate their power throughout history. You are listening to CKLN 88.1 FM.

I am speaking with Fritz Springmeier author, lecturer and minister to mind control survivors. Welcome to the show Fritz.

Fritz Springmeier:

Thank you and hello to all you listeners out there in radioland. I encourage you to participate with our program today because we are going to be speaking about some important things that affect your life and will affect the lives of your grandchildren.

Wayne Morris:

I would like to start off with asking you how you first came across the information about government mind control.

Fritz Springmeier:

Government mind control overlaps with many other things - it overlaps with a higher government and a secret world government called the Illuminati. As I investigated the Illuminati I had to also learn about their front that they operate. They hide behind the veil of National Security. They use our patriotism against us and make us think that for our own interest, for our own security of our own nations, that we have to subject ourselves to all the secrecy that they impose upon us.

Wayne Morris:

Did you come across all the information about mind control through your research into the Illuminati, or vice versa?

Fritz Springmeier:

Yes, through the Illuminati. That's not to say that I hadn't been watching the government too, but a lot of what we see out front is just that - it's a front and if we really want to understand what's going on, we have to look behind that front.

Wayne Morris:

Maybe you could explain to our listeners, to your understanding, who are the Illuminati?

Fritz Springmeier:

The Illuminati are the movers and shakers of the world. They are an elite group of bloodlines - I call these tribes or families - there are 13 major bloodlines. They are what are called "generational satanists". That means that they have practised their secret witchcraft for many centuries and they have passed their religion down from one generation to the next. They lead double lives. They have one life that the world sees and then they have a hidden life that the world doesn't see. There have been very few people that have been able to break through the secrecy. They have taken secrecy to a fine art that I would never have believed that anyone could achieve until I started getting into this, and there have been very few people over the years that have broken through that secrecy at all. There was a man named John Robison who wrote proofs of a conspiracy against all the religions and governments in Europe carried on in the secret meetings of the Freemasons, the Illuminati and reading societies. That came out in 1798 and the Bavarian government, by raiding several safe houses of the Illuminati, captured original Illuminati documents back at that time period which were bound and sent out to all the governments entitled: "Die Originalschriften des Illuminaten Ordens" (sp?) as the German title the Bavarian government gave it.

But in modern times there have been very few people that have been able to talk about the Illuminati as it exists today, and that's been my job. To bring to the world who these people are, what their traditions are, what they are doing, everything about them. The reason I am giving a longer version here to your question is that when someone asks who or what are the Illuminati, they do not think like we do. People often times interpret things around them in terms of how they themselves think or their own world view. If you want to understand the Illuminati, you have to understand that these people do not think like you or I.

In just one area alone, that is a large percentage of these people are programmed multiple personalities and just that in itself creates a whole different thinking pattern from those of us who are not multiple.

Wayne Morris:

When you say the Illuminati, is this the same group that is documented that Adam Weishaupt had started back in 1776 in Bavaria? Is this the same group?

Fritz Springmeier:

It's the same group. He actually didn't start the organization, it goes way back. These are oligarchical families that are extremely powerful and if you go back in history and ask yourself the question, "when did the elite, powerful, oligarchical families ever give up their power?" You can't find any point in history. These are the families that - some of these bloodlines go clear back to Nimrod. The Rothschild secret genealogy that they have secretly written down through the centuries, traces their genealogy back to Nimrod. These people were the ones that controlled the mystery religions. There was a supreme council that sat over all of these mystery religions of the ancient world. They were an extremely powerful priesthood, and they chose to go underground for many years and continue working behind the scenes. But they never left.

At the end of WWII there was a committee that was sent out throughout Europe to do a study of all of the churches that had been destroyed by the war, and they discovered that in most of these Christian churches (80%) they found that where the Christian altar had been, when these churches had been destroyed, underneath these altars were pagan altars that had been uncovered. So what you have is that a lot of these cathedrals were built on lay lines that were very powerful occult spiritual points and on after hours these churches were used for what we would call satanic rituals. So this has been going on secretly for many centuries.

Wayne Morris:

And you are saying that the Illuminati are responsible for infiltrating these churches?

Fritz Springmeier:

These are our movers and shakers, very powerful bloodlines. For instance, one of these bloodlines includes all of your royal families of Europe. They are the people that have been in control. If you look at a lot of these nation states, you will notice that at the head of their church are their kings and queens.

Wayne Morris:

You mentioned there are 13 families in the generations of the Illuminati families? Can you name them?

Fritz Springmeier:

I came out with a book that was specifically designed to go family by family and discuss them. The top 13 bloodlines are the Astors, Bundy, Collins, Dupont, Freeman, Kennedy, Leigh, Onassis, Rockefellers, Rothschild, Russell ... then there is a 13th bloodline which is the Merovingian bloodline. I just simple call it the 13th and then there is the Van Dine Illuminati bloodline. The 13th bloodline, the Merovingian, is extremely important. It includes the royal families of Europe. In my Volume I book which covers the Top Thirteen Illuminati Bloodlines, that's the title to it, I don't go into the Merovingian bloodline so

much because there came out a trilogy of books, "The Holy Blood and the Holy Grail" and two other books by their authors - Baigent, Leigh and Lincoln - which is so good in discussing this bloodline that wasn't any real reason for me to go into it.

For instance Prince Charles would be part of that. If you look at Prince Charles, you will notice in his genealogy he is related to our Presidents Washington, Jefferson, Madison, both of the Harrisons, Tyler, Taylor, George Bush. Bush's vice president, Dan Quayle, was also related to the royal family. Prince Charles is also related to Mrs. Woodrow Wilson. Here in the USA the concept is that we have all of these individuals who have been selected to run this country who are unrelated to each other -- and yet it is quite the contrary.

I have been told when they dedicated George Bush's library in Texas recently, that President Carter mentioned that he was reading a recently published book about the Presidents being somehow related to each other.

Wayne Morris:

When did you first realize the existence of the Illuminati? What information came your way to spark your interest?

Fritz Springmeier:

Everybody has probably heard of Jehovah's Witnesses and how they would go out and knock on people's doors. I was the opposite. I was a Christian missionary to bring Jehovah's Witnesses to Christ and I was getting tired of working with these little Jehovah's Witnesses on the street, and I was praying to God to be given the power to decapitate the authoritarian organization that is over these Jehovah's Witnesses. At that point, I got my prayer answered. I got this confidential information that the heads of the Watchtower Society were collaborating with the heads of the Latter Day Saints church. That information totally changed my life. I had bumped into the Illuminati and their mind control, and I am not to single out the Watchtower Society and the Mormon church because I found out that their infiltration and control is pretty well right across the whole spectrum. Your Christian organizations in general have been infiltrated and controlled from behind the scenes.

This is when I first bumped into the Illuminati. I had learned about 20 years previous to this what a lot of people are already aware of about the Council of Foreign Relations, Trilateral Commission and these types of groups, the Bilderbergers - but there is a whole other level to things. When I started getting into reading, researching and trying to help people that wanted out of the Illuminati to get out - I started getting in at that level. Then I had to work with the mind control. One thing led to another.

Wayne Morris:

What is the relationship of the groups you just mentioned to the Illuminati?

Fritz Springmeier:

There are a lot of groups around the world that are making decisions that are controlling things from behind the scenes and these particular groups are fronts for the Illuminati. Not fronts in the sense that they have no actual purpose, they serve a purpose. But there is a hidden level of control back behind them.

Wayne Morris:

In terms of the Illuminati families and the whole organization itself, what are their goals? Why have they infiltrated so many of these organizations?

Fritz Springmeier:

Ultimately it's to bring in what people have termed the New World Order with a man who will hold the world's attention and carry the title The Antichrist. That's the ultimate goal and I am not trying to wax religious on people but that's just the simple fact. When you get into deprogramming people you will see that a lot of the things they have been programmed to do tie in with a very sophisticated plan to unify the world under the reign

of the Antichrist.

Wayne Morris:

You mentioned that the Illuminati group has used mind control to further their goals. How did you first come into this? You have been working with your partner, Cisco Wheeler, who I understand was an Illuminati mind control victim. How did you first meet and realize what was going on there?

Fritz Springmeier:

She was trying to break free of her mind control. What I stumbled upon was, at least in my opinion, the greatest slavery involved in all history. You had four high level Illuminati women who had been teamed together. They had all become Christians and were trying to break free and had become a support system for each other. Here I was a researcher of the Illuminati, there's a lot to try and explain. When you are under the mind control, there is a lot of programming not to reveal the secrets. It is very difficult for someone who has been in the Illuminati and received their standard mind control to not divulge what is going on, so it made it much easier to work with me that I had already done my homework, and they knew I was going to understand what they were talking about. They didn't have to say a lot to communicate certain things, because I was already aware and that saved them from a lot of the grief from the program kicking in for having talked too much.

Cisco was part of this group attempting to escape the mind control, and I got involved in their lives and did what I could to help them. I brought Cisco out of the Illuminati and in return my learning curve about the Illuminati was greatly increased because I was given inside information from these people and a number of other people. Like I say, trying to understand the secret organization, the secret bloodlines is very difficult, because one has to stand outside of one's own culture and own way of thinking and understand these people as they think, and they do not think like we do. Being able to work with these people who were in the Illuminati was very valuable.

Wayne Morris:

Because they have used mind control techniques on their own family members throughout the years?

Fritz Springmeier:

Oh yes. They have been carrying out this mind control on their own people as well as others for centuries and this has all been a very closely guarded secret. It's one of the reasons why they have been able to carry out so much to implement this New World Order without people being able to figure out there is such a thing as a worldwide unified conspiracy. They are very skilled in knowing how to bring things about so they appear natural.

Wayne Morris:

What is the purpose of them using mind control on their own family members?

Fritz Springmeier:

It's really essential. If you are going to participate in the Illuminati secret life, being a programmed multiple is basic. There are a few in the Illuminati who aren't programmed multiples, but considering what one has to participate in. You've got a number of standard rituals involved - St. Weinbald, St. Agnes, Grand Climax, Walpurgis, Beltane, all your solstices and equinoxes, Lamas, All Hallow's Eve, High Grand Climax -- all of these standard rituals. These rituals are very horrific. They involved human sacrifice. Sacrifices of babies on the High Grand Climax. On various Sabbats you've got a young female or a male being sacrificed.

This is not something that the normal mind is going to be able to handle. The mind control and the creation of multiple personalities where you get a Dr. Jekyll and Mr. Hyde effect - is very crucial to this thing continuing from generation to generation.

Wayne Morris:

They really use the multiple personalities to facilitate this double life that they have to lead ... before we get into the techniques that they use for mind control and the details of that, you mentioned they seem to have a belief system as well. Could you talk about that?

Fritz Springmeier:

The Illuminati is the continuation of the Mystery Religions and as someone comes an adept of the Illuminati they have to learn a whole series of paths. They give the different types of cult knowledge names from the 12 Apostles plus the 13th is called the Holy Grail. These men and women become very skilled in occult knowledge and I am not sure how much I should go into that, but I guess what I am trying to say is that they will be trained in alchemy, in Indian sorcery, Druidism, Enochian magik, Gnosticism, Hermetic magik, cabbalism, Plato, Sufism - they will know all the different branches of occult systems.

Wayne Morris:

How do they use that information? Do they incorporate elements of all of those occult belief systems into their own?

Fritz Springmeier:

It all ties in together. The idea is to amass occult power to yourself and that's the reason why the Collins family was brought into the top 13 bloodlines. Of course the Merovingian Dynasty had a lot of magik power and a lot of political power, but the Collins family which was Scottish had extremely powerful occult powers so it was brought in to be one of the top occult lines because they were such powerful black magicians. Cabbalism and the 26 path workings - this is all very important in the work that they do, and it all ties in with the mind control too. But most of the therapists out there are secular or approach it from the secular angle, and as they deal with these mind control victims' programming, they don't touch on the spiritual aspect. What I am trying to say is that their religious beliefs can't be separated from the mind control. It is an integral part of that.

Wayne Morris:

Do the Illuminati worship a single being such as Lucifer?

Fritz Springmeier:

You've got different levels in which people operate within the Illuminati. There is the anarchy level which is your common witchcraft coven, and then you've got your hierarchy level. On the anarchy level there are thousands and thousands of covens. I have listed the addresses and names of hundreds of these in one of my books. These covens are very eclectic. They can have their own traditions, their own rituals. There is a wide variety of practices on the anarchy level ... that's what it looks like, is total anarchy. One doesn't see any connection.

Above that is your hierarchy level where you would have Asmodeus, your Grand Masters, and Mothers of Darkness, Grandmothers, Granddaughters. If you are a programmed multiple, you can function at many different levels. You can have one personality in this coven, and another personality in that coven and this personality that is in the Masonic Lodge, and another in this hierarchy ceremony, another participating in another Satanic ritual. It is very broken up. One of the reasons why it is not easy to answer your question is basically everything we understood about human behaviour and how to gauge or judge people is obsolete. The mind control, by creating programmed multiple personalities, has made all of our ways of judging people obsolete.

Within the Illuminati the supreme goal is to balance their good deeds with their bad deeds, they are dualists. They are Luciferians at the highest level. That's why your greatest philanthropist will very often be your highest ranking satanist. What they are trying to do with their philanthropy is self serving when you actually look at it. It's not as

generous as it appears. They are trying to do good deeds and balance those with their bad deeds, they believe in balance in their religion. It's a gnostic luciferianism.

Wayne Morris:

I think it might be difficult for the people listening to understand how somebody could be in public doing good deeds and having a good public image, and at the same time having this very dark side. I don't know if you have read the recent Judith Spencer book, "Satan's High Priest". It really illustrates how that works very clearly. It's a true story about one particular satanic cult, a high priest, and his rise to that.

Fritz Springmeier:

No I haven't read the book, but I am glad that you brought that out to the listeners. The way that someone can begin to see the Illuminati is to start looking at how these people are above the wars and the rest of what we have to suffer. For instance Pierre Samuel Dupont, during the French Revolution, all kinds of people around Pierre lost their heads and yet, for some strange reason, Samuel Dupont managed to "keep his head" when so many hundreds of people were losing theirs to the guillotine. One person who was influential in protecting him was Necker's daughter, Madame Germaine Destael. She ran a cat-house, but anyway she was intimate friends with St. Simon and St. Simon's disciples were saying at that point in time in the early 1800's that the target date for the New World Order would be the year 2000.

Another example in history, and I brought this out in the Top 13 Illuminati Bloodlines book, is when the U.S. went to war right after Pearl Harbor, within a few days, President Roosevelt came out with a Presidential Decree which was a semi-secret amendment to the Trading with the Enemy Act, and it made it legal for certain people to trade with the enemy, if they were given permission by the American Secretary of the Treasury who at that time was Hans Morgenthau. I copied the paper work out of the Federal Code of Regulations. They actually have this Presidential Decree where if he wanted to exempt somebody, he could allow them to trade with the enemy. Who were the people that were given that privilege? Rockefellers and Onassis, both of them Illuminati kingpins. During WWII every ship that was a Greek merchant ship was sunk during the War by one side or the other. Something happened and essentially all of the Greek shippers lost their vessels. There was one Greek shipper, Aristotle Onassis, who didn't lose a single ship and his vessels sailed through all the war zones. None of the Allies or the Axis powers ever attacked his ships. For something like that to happen, you have to have full collaboration at the highest level. You see these kinds of things going like - Pierre Samuel Dupont, Aristotle Onassis. Then you are looking at somebody who is Illuminati. They sit above all these conflicts that they create for all the common people.

Wayne Morris:

This way of bypassing trading with the enemy regulations, how has this been utilized with regard to WWII or the Bolshevik revolution for that matter?

Fritz Springmeier:

In fact there is an entire book out - I think the title is "Trading with the Enemy", it came out in 1983 and answers your question. Rockefeller Standard Oil shipped gas and oil to Spain which then piped it directly to the Nazis. The Allies knew that Rockefeller was supplying the Germans. That prolonged the War a couple of years. But you don't hear about this by establishment historians. There was a lot of important trading during WWII was necessary to sustain the Nazi war machine.

And you mentioned the Bolshevik revolution. Again you will see there was a lot of finances sent from, as you are probably well aware and some listeners are aware, from Kuhn Loeb (sp) and Company and some of these other Illuminati people, and that money was used by the Bolsheviks to finance the revolution. There were a lot of other agreements made at that time and things done to help them out. There is a lot going on behind the scenes.

Wayne Morris:

It seems like they are promoting a strategy of tension where they are funding both sides and basically profiting from the resultant conflicts that they are fomenting.

Fritz Springmeier:

One could go on and on. For instance Heinrich Mueller who was head of the Gestapo - you will notice that at one point he took an old Jewish family and he himself had to personally carry their suitcases to his own car and when he got them to the Swiss border, he carried their suitcases. The Swiss bodyguards by the way, were laughing seeing the head of Gestapo helping an old Jewish family escape Nazi Germany. When the listener out there starts seeing these kinds of things, now that you have heard me talk, you can begin to realize that there is a hidden level out there, way beyond what the common person is allowed to see at that Illuminati level. These are the people who are collaborating behind the scenes where you have Catholics and Protestants and Jehovah's Witnesses and Mormon leaders - you think these people are at each other's throats - but they are key Illuminati people who are secretly collaborating.

Wayne Morris:

In talking about the Illuminati, I think a number of people may have difficulty believing that there is a Unified Liberal Conspiracy to control the world. Even myself, up until recently, until I started researching into the mind control, I thought the Illuminati was a fictitious group. In doing your research about the Illuminati, what were some of your other sources of information besides the people on the inside that had escaped?

Fritz Springmeier:

My sources, besides my eye witnesses, were interviewing a number of honest law enforcement and private investigators - in fact some of these people are still ongoing friends of mine. Over the years I have studied thousands of books, and thousands of documents which has meant going to special libraries, such as the Genealogical Library at Salt Lake City. I have interviewed and worked with many therapists and I have taken off and travelled to sites where programming is done, where rituals are done, where crimes have been committed. For instance in Washington state, a number of hours from here, there is a full scale replica of Stonehenge. Below this replica of Stonehenge which sits on a hill, is a cemetery a number of feet away and Illuminati rituals are done at that cemetery. That's an example of a place that I have gone and looked at for myself. I need to bring in another concept here that is important to research. It's not all simply just getting a lot of interviews and the facts because the raw facts aren't going to do it. When I was in college and I was taking counselling, the psychologist who was teaching the class gave some excellent advice. He said, "when you are listening to people or examining a situation, don't look at the details but look at the process. The details may throw you for a loop because people will lie, they will give contradictory information. Look at the process." That's a very good principle. What I have been doing is analyzing a lot of raw data, raw facts and interview information, and I have been putting together a coherent puzzle. That means you have to overlook a lot of disinformation.

Wayne Morris:

In the late seventies there was a certain amount of information about CIA mind control that came out to the public, and I would like to know what you think are the problems inherent in trying to prove the existence of mind control to a general audience through government documentation?

Fritz Springmeier:

The problems with trying to expose things through government documentation are one, the documentation has been destroyed or tampered with and to get the government involved in exposing these things, what you are basically doing is asking a bunch of criminals, that's what they are even though they work in government positions, to expose themselves with paperwork. That's just not the way things work. When we think

about the Nazis, they were trying to destroy all traces of their crimes. They tried, they didn't succeed. That gives me some hope that even though a great percentage of the proof of the mind control in terms of government documentation has been destroyed, I am still convinced that tons of documents still exist. But I think even better than those tons of documents are the living proof we have in the tens of thousands of identified living victims.

The other side to the problem of getting government documents is that then you have to have some way to broadcast that to the public at large and we have a controlled media, and unfortunately the media is very tight with the government. You can really question whether you would ever see our controlled media fully expose to the proper degree the people that need to be exposed.

Wayne Morris:

It seems highly unlikely that the mainstream media is going to be investigating this. It's more likely to be coming from independent investigation and independent publishers of this information.

Fritz Springmeier:

I would love to see the places where the records are kept broken into and these records exposed, but the only way I can see this happening would be if there was a revolution on the magnitude of what happened in Eastern Europe where Stasi records and things like this were exposed to the light of day.

Wayne Morris:

Do you think a government investigation into the mind control experiments, similar to what has happened with the Tuskegee syphilis and the radiation experiments would actually bring out information?

Fritz Springmeier:

I believe it would bring out information. That's true. However, for the government to investigate this is like asking the fox how much of a threat he is to chickens. The fox is going to tell us something, enough to satisfy us, but I am real leery about giving the government another chance to push some ulterior agenda. The bottom line is that a government investigation is going to cost us more tax dollars, and I think people sometimes forget that every time they send their government scurrying around doing something that it comes out of their pocketbook.

Wayne Morris:

Do you think there is any benefit though, to society as a whole, in terms of having a government investigation going on, and having the government at least admit they did do these kinds of experiments? Is there any benefit to the people as a whole in trying to expose this?

Fritz Springmeier:

As a whole? The way you ask your question is going to reflect the way I answer. No, it will not. The reason why I say this is that earlier on the US Congress had Rockefeller investigate the CIA. Rockefeller investigate the CIA!?! (Laughs) Of course his investigating committee came up with abuses, they have got to find something wrong, but the thing of it is that it makes Rockefeller look like a good fellow. "Oh look he's a crusader who is trying to expose the bad guys." They always throw in an ulterior agenda. If they are going to do something against themselves, they use it as another opportunity to work on some other agenda. If they expose A, B and C about mind control, then they are probably doing it in a way so they are misdirecting people's attention from their latest technology through an older model that they have discontinued, or something like that. They are going to work in some ulterior agenda that when it's all said and done, it has actually done a disservice.

Wayne Morris:

How do you think the information about mind control has been kept from public attention for so long?

Fritz Springmeier:

As we mentioned just a little bit earlier, we have a controlled media and in a number of my publications I have gone into detail and showed who is in control of the media, and how these people are Illuminati members or participating in their Illuminati fronts. I document how the Rockefellers, and the Rothschilds and the William Randolph Hearsts - Illuminati kingpins - control the media. I think it's appropriate a couple of anecdotes. I was visiting one day with a Christian minister and he was asking me what I did since I worked full time exposing the mind control and helping victims of mind control, and exposing the New World Order's agenda. I was honest with him, and told him that and in the course of doing that I mentioned something about the controlled media and boy he hit the roof. He went ballistic on me because just prior to becoming a minister he had been an ABC reporter. He said, "there is no control over the media! I was allowed to write and have any stories that I wanted!" I said, "whoa, slow down, let me ask you some questions." When you were hired, your superior hired you and kept you on because he liked the way you thought and the way you wrote ... and likewise his superior liked the way he thought and the way he wrote ... and on and on down the line. If anybody had written or thought in ways that weren't the approved ways of thinking and writing you would have gotten in trouble, wouldn't you. He said "yes." I said, that's it ... when I work with victims of mind control they can't see that they are under programming. As long as they do exactly what the programming asks them to do, they don't know that they are in programming. The only time that they know that there is any programming there is if they step out and act against it. If you are running with the wind behind your back or if you are in a stream and you are floating down the stream, you don't notice the current. But when you try to swim upstream is when you really notice the power of the current. So if you as a reporter step out of what their expectations are, that's when you get clobbered and you realize there is a lot of heavy force behind going against the direction the way they want to go in. He said, "you're right." I said if you had written an article that had been contrary to the way your boss thought, you would have been in trouble, wouldn't you? He said, "yes, you are right, I see your point." That's my point. People don't notice the control until you start bucking against that control and then you are going to find out how much control there is over our entire society.

Wayne Morris:

It seems that control in the newsrooms is almost at an unspoken level, and often for a lot of reporters it's an economic motivation as well. The stories that their editors do get accepted, the stories the editors don't like don't get accepted and the reporters don't get paid for it. They very quickly appreciate what their editors are going to accept and print.

Fritz Springmeier:

Exactly.

Wayne Morris:

I would like to talk about the mind control that the Illuminati have used and the techniques therein. What is your understanding of the forms of mind control they have used?

Fritz Springmeier:

The phrase that I like to use is "Total Mind Control" because it totally controls the person - body, soul and spirit. And the common person out there has never really imagined that something so all-encompassing or so horrendous or so totally powerful even exists. The type of mind control the Illuminati use - I think some people think "oh, mind control - television - yeah - subliminals." No. I am talking about something that is 1000 or 10,000

times more powerful. This mind control is totally undetectable and it totally controls the person and it uses every known technique of controlling a person wrapped up in a sophisticated group package. That's one of the important things that a lot of people have not emphasized - that it's not one technique, but what makes this total mind control of the Illuminati so powerful is that it's a sophisticated group package incorporating all of the known techniques of control. All of these methods have been carefully interwoven. When you listen to someone from an intelligence agency, occasionally they have talked similar to this, where they will say, "we tried such and such a technique but it only worked in 70% of the cases so we couldn't use it ... and we tried this technique and it only worked part of the time." But what they are not telling you is that if you take a method that works only 70% of the time and match that to another technique that works 60% of the time, and another technique that works 50% of the time and you have 100 techniques wrapped up together like that, you make a package deal that totally locks the victim in to the control.

Wayne Morris:

Can you talk about some of these techniques individually and how they were used as a group package?

Fritz Springmeier:

When I started out to describe to people what was going on, I had files and files. I had about 150 files of different techniques. I was thinking to myself, well I can't talk about 150 techniques, that's too overwhelming for people. I thought and realize that all of these techniques broke down into 12 sciences. One of the sciences is the science of trauma and torture. Others is how to use applied drugs to control a person; their ability to use mental states such as hypnosis, dissociation, the trance states; their skill at deceiving people and deceiving the victim themselves. One needs to understand that the victims of the Illuminati mind control do not even know themselves that they are under control. So there is a lot of skill in using fiction and deceit and fronts and covers. There is a science of using spiritual things to control a person. In fact actually that is perhaps one of the major, if not 'the major' method of controlling a person.

There is a science of using spiritual things to control a person. In fact actually that is perhaps one of the major, if not the major method of controlling a person. One of the things that's not political popular today for people today in science to admit is that mankind has a spiritual side to them, but humans do have a spiritual side to them and the Illuminati understand how to spiritually control someone. Their understanding of that has boggled my mind. They have only allowed the common people including the Christian people - the crumbs so to speak - even our ministers have only been given the crumbs on how to develop a person spiritually.

Wayne Morris:

And how do you feel they have developed this and gained this knowledge?

Fritz Springmeier:

A lot of this began back in the Sleep Temples of the Egyptians. We go back to your Egyptian priesthood and the Mystery religions - they were already learning at that time how to use electric shock - they used electric eels and other things to electrically shock people. They had already started to learn the use of drugs and herbs to create altered states and to control people. These were secrets though that were very closely guarded by these Illuminati families and their Mystery religion priesthood. But they continued to develop these over the centuries. Another example of a closely guarded secret was the ability to do cranial manipulation. During the Middle Ages and even centuries prior to that, the oligarchical families that controlled the common people had specialists that did torture for the kings, and they kept their secrets about torturing to themselves. One of the things they developed was the ability to do cranial manipulation. You have to be very careful when you start moving the bones of the skull. A lot of people don't realize that the skull is not a solid bone, but it has sutures between the different parts of it, and you

can do very subtle manipulations and move those skull bones. In fact today there is something called cranial osteopathy. These osteopaths are very skilled in using their fingers. That developed from the family of bone-setters who tied back into the occult who had learned the secret occult skills of manipulation.

Wayne Morris:

What has effect has this had in terms of the mind control - the cranial manipulation?

Fritz Springmeier:

Cranial manipulation has been kept an occult secret in occult bloodlines for centuries. And it can be used for good, to heal people. It can be used to change the way the face looks to improve the face, or it can be used for evil, to torture someone or to control their mind. By manipulating the skull you can actually change the way the person thinks to make them more dissociative, or more compliant, or develop their thinking in other ways.

Wayne Morris:

Can you explain how they would start using these techniques, and generally at what age they would start?

Fritz Springmeier:

When a child is conceived, a lot of them - their very birth has been an idea from the start. Somebody who is in the Illuminati conceiving a child in an occult ritual with a woman. It gets very involved as to how they hide their lineages. Let's put it this way. Not everybody born to mothers are actually the biological children of that mother. There is a lot of switching done at hospitals and so forth. The child's birth has been planned. While the child is in the fetus, they already begin certain things to test the fetus' mental abilities and to traumatize that fetus so it will be more dissociated.

Wayne Morris:

How would they do that?

Fritz Springmeier:

A fetus does not like to be poked, does not like substances that taste bad. If a mother eats a lot of sugar they have shown by watching the fetus that these unborn children like the taste of sugar as it diffuses into what the child is getting from the mother. So if you combine a lot of these things that are horrific. If you have a lot of loud noises - and the father is screaming at the mother and throwing her around and abusing the mother, making the mother very upset. Then you've got loud music, rock and roll, or screaming or something. You have also given the mother something to eat that tasted really bad to the fetus and you can do a number of things that are going to hit that little unborn child at the same time. It's going to be overwhelmed, and it's going to develop its ability to dissociate.

Wayne Morris:

To your awareness, has electricity been used in this regard?

Fritz Springmeier:

Not so much in the traumatization of the fetus. They use that after the child is born. They oftentimes will have a premature birth. It happens in many different ways, but one of the methods they like to use is to have a premature birth because then the child can be traumatized naturally. There are a whole bunch of natural traumas that go along with being premature. Your skin is very sensitive, you get catheters up your behind, and so forth. They want the traumatization to begin very early on because they want somebody who can trance out and dissociate from the pain. You are probably familiar with the Indian fakirs - the holy men in Indian who can walk on coals and stick pins in themselves and sleep on beds of nails. How does it happen? Because they are able to dissociate and

go into a trance state, an altered state. The Illuminati want to create individuals who are able to dissociate very well, because that is part of the requirement to have the ability to have a multiple personality.

Wayne Morris:

And that is the purpose of the traumatization - is to create that dissociation?

Fritz Springmeier:

That's one of the purposes.

Wayne Morris:

What is the importance of dissociation within the total mind control?

Fritz Springmeier:

It's extremely important. You will hear a lot in recent times about electronic mind control, and that's being used to divert people away from the more important issue of multiple personality disorder or DID. The ability to create multiple personalities that are programmed is extremely important. It's why they have the ability to be secret, it's why they are able to do so much in secret. The electronic mind control - throwing mental ideas into somebody's brain which are foreign is not that much of a threat. I have worked with quite a few victims of electronic mind control and the majority, if not all of them, are able to recognize that something is being beamed into their heads that is foreign. But when you are dissociated and you have amnesia between yourself and other parts of your mind, you don't know what you yourself in your entirety are all about. For instance I had a Christian minister who spent some time trying to deprogram - he has come and visited here to work on his programming. Here you have a Christian minister who, horrors of horrors, discovers that he has a dissociated part of his mind which has been functioning within the Illuminati and these other parts of his mind are satanic. Imagine being a man of God and finding out that you have parts of yourself that sacrifice people ... (laughs). That's why this ability to dissociate into multiple personalities is such a dangerous ability.

Wayne Morris:

Maybe you can talk about the nature of dissociation and how that is used for controlling somebody and also, as you mentioned, being not aware of the different identities that are being used for other purposes ...

Fritz Springmeier:

People are familiar with dissociation and how the mind has the ability to function on several tracks. For instance, if you are at a party and engrossed in a conversation with somebody and you are focused on what they are saying, and all of a sudden somebody across the room says your name, and your mind immediately switches and goes "oh they are calling me over there", well that's one evidence, and there are other ways to realize that the mind is not one monolithic entity but it is broken up into components. While you were engaged in that conversation with somebody, there was one part of your mind which was still listening to other things. It was a dissociated part of the conscious mind; in other words, it was dissociated from the conscious. You weren't conscious of that part of your mind that was listening to the rest of the conversation but it was.

Hypnosis, trance and dissociation are just different aspects of the same thing. The Illuminati have learned over the centuries how to put people in different mental states and the information is learned in the different states. To access that information best, you need to go back to that particular state. People realize what I am saying because when you get into a particular situation that's reminiscent of a previous experience, that's when your memory is best triggered. They go a lot further than just using natural dissociation. They have learned how to create amnesia walls within the mind and basically what they are doing to the mind is the same as what we do to computers. In order to make computers functional they had to figure out some way to section off part

of the computer's memory so the user could not access that memory. It had to nest that memory. You will notice that when you reboot your computer, the computer reboots itself with memory that you weren't able to access. That memory was dissociated - in human terms I guess you could say there is an amnesia wall there.

They know how to build walls in the mind to mentally section off the mind - and they do this through trauma. If you get a severe enough trauma what the mind will do in order to continue functioning is dissociate that trauma with an amnesia wall. Let's say you were in war and your best friend had just gotten blown to smithereens by artillery ... his guts are lying out. Your mind may build amnesia walls around this event and you may not be able to remember it. So the worse the trauma, the better the amnesia wall.

The Illuminati take a small child about two years old, and they begin traumatizing it with the worst traumas that are imaginable so that they can create these amnesia walls. They find these dissociated pieces of the mind which are just like in a sense floppy disks, then they put in their programming to the dissociated parts of the mind as to what they want that part to become. Some of these parts they make into personalities and they create MPD, DID and then while they are creating these multiple personalities, they are programming them to be exactly what they want them to be.

Wayne Morris:

Before we get into what kinds of things they are used for, maybe we can just go back and talk about how a person is conditioned to be a total mind control slave, and pick it up when the child is born. What happens there in terms of the conditioning.

Fritz Springmeier:

The programmers like to say "this child is a piece of clay", and they view themselves as the potter's wheel, of course. They are very skilled in knowing how to take a child and work with that child's mind to create what they want. We could talk all day about this. One of the aspects we haven't gotten into yet is their ability to go in and identify - they use EEG's - backtracking and stepping outside of the Illuminati for a second ... You've got researchers like Hans Eisneck, who happened to have been born in Germany and other researchers too who studied how your average _____ potentials - these are brainwaves - can be monitored and can be used to see what type of thinking that brain is capable of. You can use EEG's to determine personality and IQ. They have correlated their ability to study the human brain with EEG's to John Gittinger's PAS tests. When a child is born they begin testing its brain to see what is this person's personality, what type of thinking is this person capable of, what type of career should be plan out for this person. So they take the natural bent of the mind, the natural capabilities of the mind and they work with that. Likewise when they are doing the traumatization and they are splitting the mind, they work with the child's creativity and what those pieces of the mind think.

Wayne Morris:

Typically at what age do these tests start - the EEG's and the Personality Assessment Surveys ...

Fritz Springmeier:

They do some of it while the child is still a fetus, and after its born they start neonatal behavioral assessment skills, the Bailey Scales and other tests, and within a short time, perhaps by 18 months, they will be doing EEG's and determining what they want to do. Once they determine what kind of life they want to structure for this person, they begin the mind control to structure the person for that career. This is why people like myself who have a natural intelligence that has never been connected to any of these bloodlines, we have such a hard time out there in the competition because the Illuminati can take a particular child and manipulate things from behind the scenes and open all the right doors for this person, and they can get them the grants and the schooling and everything they need and adding impetus to this person's career is the mind control that is steering them in that direction too. The end product is you end up with somebody who is an

engineer or a lawyer or a politician who is very highly qualified for what they are doing.

Wayne Morris:

Once they have controlled somebody, what kinds of things would they be used to do for the Illuminati?

Fritz Springmeier:

This has not been brought out very well by other people and maybe it's just simply because they are not aware of it, but the mind control is not just to create somebody who is a sexual slave, but it's to infiltrate and control society across the board. Understand that if you are going to control something like establishment medicine - you have to have your people in key positions because the weakest link the chain is going to break. You can't have any weak links. They salt their people throughout society in general, from the gutter to the castles. An example of one group of people that they have created for modern society are stalkers. In my recent book, *Deeper Insights Into the Illuminati Formula*, I go into how they create stalkers and why they create stalkers. Let's say you are trying to control medicine because the establishment medical system brings them in lots of money and the medical establishment is very powerful, you have to have control of the entire spectrum of things - the hospitals, what kind of health care is going to be available, the type of training these doctors are going to get, they have created secret strike forces like the CCHI and the NCHF that keep people in line. All of this requires mind control slaves being salted in throughout the entire system. If you have one weak link - for instance if you have one person who is practising alternative medicine and you don't control the judicial system - you are not going to be able to convict, eg. this homeopathic doctor if you don't control the judicial system. You have to have this vast secret apparatus, and until people understand the mind control, they can't understand how there could possibly be the type of control that they have.

Wayne Morris:

In order to understand how they are able to control these people that they have put in key positions in society, we do have to talk more about the techniques of mind control, and maybe we can go into that now, of how they are able to effect control over these people. For example, the trauma.

Fritz Springmeier:

The trauma would be used for a whole number of reasons, but at the very basic level when you traumatize somebody to the point where they almost die, or actually to be more specific they actually do "kill" these people but they know exactly how many seconds they can allow them to be killed and still bring them back to life. They manipulate near-death experiences, they have that down to a science. That was the major reason that you had the major concentration camp experiments by Mengele where people were tortured. He belonged to an Illuminati bloodline and was doing Illuminati research for mind control purposes, he did a lot of research on twins. They found out exactly how much trauma you could give different people before you killed them. What that trauma does is it puts the brain back into a survival mode and now I have to get into explaining that the popular concept of the brain being one monolithic brain is real deceptive.

It has been kept very secret but the human brain is actually seven brains. The first brain of the human mind - the medulla and the pons - is called the Reptilian Brain because it thinks like a reptilian. If you are always traumatizing a person, you keep them in their reptilian thinking or their survival based thinking. Survival based thinking has certain characteristics. At the very basic level, the trauma can be used to keep somebody within their survival based thinking. It also creates fear and there is a whole series that spiritually happen to a person when they get caught up in fear.

If you think in terms of blackmail, the listener may remember when he was a child and somebody grabbed your arm and twisted it and said "say uncle" and of course your arm hurt, and you gave in. That's a very simple type of mind control. The trauma and the

torture can be used in a very simple way - if you don't comply it is going to hurt. Men who are slaves are electroshocked in their genitals. It is very painful. That's a very simple way of bringing someone in line. Then of course there are ways the trauma is used to split the mind, fracture them into thousands of pieces, create multiple personality disorder. That's one of the techniques.

Wayne Morris:

Just to stay on the topic of trauma, what is the importance of maintaining that trauma in terms of keeping the conditioning intact and keeping the state of dissociation intact?

Fritz Springmeier:

They want to maintain a high level of trance and dissociative behaviour in the victim, so they like to continue traumatizing the person. As I brought out earlier, there is more involved than just keeping the dissociative level high. You're also trying to maintain the person to stay in the reptilian, survival based thinking; trying to keep them having a spirit of fear controlling their lives, so they don't slack off. They secretly train the parents of the children who are being programmed on how to abuse their children so they keep their children very dissociative. Not only that, if the children are going to some established religious institute, eg. Catholic church, Episcopalian church, their priests, their clergymen have been trained in how to abuse the children. This is why you have such a big modern day problem within the Catholic church. So many of the priests abusing children and the lawsuits brought against this church, and some people have said they think it is going to financially bankrupt the church - the reason why so much of this is going on is for purposes of mind control.

Wayne Morris:

Have these priests and clergymen been coerced to participate in this, or are they part of these Illuminati families? What is their role?

Fritz Springmeier:

There are a lot of different reasons why someone is a pedophile. One of the problems within the Catholic church is that there haven't been normal outlets for sexual activity provided for priests and nuns, and then they are given these subversive ways to release their sexuality. Some of them are actually secret satanists and this is part of the reward they receive from a secret coven. There are various reasons as to why - some just go along because that's what everybody else is doing and it is allowed until people put their foot down and say we are not going to tolerate this. I can talk about a number of cases where people did put their foot down and say we are not going to tolerate this abuse of our child by the clergy, and the hierarchy that should have penalized this person simply promoted them and sent them to some other part of the country. Why they do it? God knows why each person has become an abuser.

Wayne Morris:

Can you explain how the dissociation has been used in terms of programming and the structure of that programming?

Fritz Springmeier:

The victim of the mind control has had their mind split into many personalities, actually far more personalities than what the people in the therapeutic community generally realize. Cisco who I brought out of the Illuminati has very standard programming in many ways, although she has unique features to her system of personalities. She had a very standard grid of 13x13x13 alter personalities. Each one of those personalities has been given a separate history, separate personality which has its own likes and dislikes. What they did was turn what was one person into a whole city of people and the only way the mind of the slave can function is if it relies upon the master to give it stability. Imagine if your mind was a whole series of competing persons, each with their own ideas, likes, dislikes. The only way to bring some order out of the chaos would be to have some

controlling entity ordering that chaos. Some of the slaves have reached the point of becoming aware that they are multiples and on the deeper levels they realize that they need the mind control for their minds not to break down into total craziness. Another way of looking at it is - what the Illuminati are doing is creating controlled insanity for these victims of the mind control to endure the horrific trauma that's given to them, they have to isolate their memories of that trauma and the parts of the mind that have to pick up some of that trauma - some of those parts, in essence, I hate to use the word "crazy", but they are taking the garbage that's happening and the mind is shuffling and isolating it. If those walls of dissociation break down, then the other parts of the mind are going to have to deal with a lot of garbage.

Wayne Morris:

Why do you think they needed so many identities to be in place?

Fritz Springmeier:

If you are going to invest the time to create a robot, you are going to incorporate as many capabilities as possible and you want to compartmentalize so everything is secret. One of the reasons why intelligence agencies function so well - eg. CIA - is that they compartmentalize everything. You only "know" on a regional basis. They do the same with these people's minds. A slave may function on many different levels. He's got his front - they create the best front possible - his or her everyday life - but then they may want to use that person for drug smuggling, money laundering, carrying messages, performing satanic rituals, producing porn movies, assassinating somebody, spying on somebody - and then you've got internal jobs too. Going back to what I said earlier, remembering how the mind has been fractured into many dissociated pieces, and essentially a whole city of people has been made out of those pieces. In order for that city of people to function, you have to have different jobs. You will have some of the older personalities taking care of baby personalities internally in the person's mind - you have functions - gatekeepers, hierarchy alters that are controlling other alters - a hierarchy of personalities. That's a whole science in itself - how to structure dissociated parts of the mind.

Wayne Morris:

You mentioned the one structure, 13x13x13 grid. Are there other structures used that you are aware of?

Fritz Springmeier:

There are many different structures. It all depends on the whim and fancy of the programmer as he shatters the victim's mind, he can reassemble that mind however he wants to. He can use a sphere - they create systems within systems too. A common system within a system is the cabalistic tree of life.

Wayne Morris:

Do you see similarities in the survivors that you have been working with in terms of the structures?

Fritz Springmeier:

Oh yes. That's one of the things - you can have a therapist in one state, and they will not have know anything about MPD or DID and they will start working with the victim and call another therapist for help and taking notes. The victim will say, "I drew these pictures. I don't know what they mean." "I am fascinated with Star Trek (or the Wizard of Oz) (Mickey Mouse)". The therapist will call another therapist and ask what they make of this. If this other therapist is experienced, they may say "oh hey - I've got somebody who is just like that." All across the country, there are therapists and then people like myself who is a minister working with these people who are running into the same patterns time and time again, the same structures. Like I was saying, working with people who were in the Illuminati, working with people that did the programming itself, is

really helping my learning curve too in terms of the structures that are built in. Another common structure you will see is a lot of mirror imaging, that's a more of a technique than a structure.

Wayne Morris:

What do you mean by that? The mirroring of an alter?

Fritz Springmeier:

Mirroring of all kinds of things. That's part of the technique of deceit.

Wayne Morris:

That's the purpose of using this mirroring, for example if a therapist came across one alter, dealt with, there may have been a mirror of that ...

Fritz Springmeier:

A lot of the therapists think they are dealing with a particular personality but they are dealing with its mirror image. The systems are programmed, created so that if somebody starts working with them there are all these defensive mechanisms that are triggered. One of the defensive mechanisms is to have mirror image alters take the place of who the therapist is trying to work with. So the therapist thinks they have done something but they have actually just played games. Mirror images of things within the programming itself so that when one particular personality tries to work on their mind's programming, the mind is so confusing about what they still internally - that they can't figure out their own mind.

The best manager is somebody who doesn't have to spend a lot of time giving instructions to a person. If you are a slave master and you have to be constantly telling that slave what to do, and constantly correcting it, and making sure it's doing its job, you become a slave to the slave.

What you want to do is create a human robot which will be self-directed and self-correcting so they create hierarchies of alters within the person and one of the things they do is create alter personalities within the person's mind who think they are the programmer themselves.

So, Ewen Cameron who was a programmer - his victim would have personalities within them that would think they are Ewen Cameron. Therefore they would carry out the abuse of other personalities as they would perceive Ewen Cameron would do it. That's one use of mirrors. Another use of mirrors is if you are teaming two slaves together, let's say you and are teamed. I would have personalities in me that think they are you and you would have personalities created in you that think they are me and it would further the binding process.

Wayne Morris:

Generally speaking, with people who have this kind of mind control, how many personalities are you talking about?

Fritz Springmeier:

A lot. Cisco has 30,000 standard alters and then there are lots of other dissociated pieces too. That would not be abnormal. The small part of the therapeutic community that's trying to address DID generally work with a few front personalities. There are number of books out there written by people with MPD where the therapist came in and worked with five or six front personalities. The Illuminati step back and allow them to integrate some front personalities and the person is told by the therapist "you are now integrated, you're fine" and they left therapy, and everybody is happy. The victim thinks they are free of their MPD, the therapist has made a lot of money and gotten famous over some book they have written, and the Illuminati is happy because these are just front alters that have been stabilized. The system of alters are far more complex than people realize.

Wayne Morris:

What are the dangers involved in dealing with therapy with a mind control victim, particularly when a therapist may be unaware of the techniques and structures of mind control?

Fritz Springmeier:

I have to caution people that some of the best minds of the 20th century - we have hundreds, if not thousands, of the best minds who have spent many, many years figuring out how to build these mechanisms into the mind slaves to protect the programming. In a sense what it is like - imagine you are going in to try and hack a computer - imagine a system that is set up so that if someone is not an approved user comes into the room and looks at the computer, the computer shuts down, the computer explodes. That's really what you are looking at in trying to work with a mind control victim - they have a lot of suicide programming so that if the front alters, the personalities that hold the body day in and day out - if they were ever to find out they were in mind control, or that they were a multiple personality, they would commit suicide. You have all kinds of defensive programs. Not only is the computer programmed to explode if you walk into the room, but if you touch the keyboard as an unauthorized user, again the computer is programmed to explode. Every step of the way there are backup programs to deceive, to destroy. It is not easy. It is something the novice does not want to get into. It's something that takes a lot of time and patience and skill, and a lot of love for the victims too. One has to really abhor what is going on to have the motivation that it takes to work with such a complex problem.

Wayne Morris:

What would you recommend for therapists wanting to know more about how this is done, and how they can help heal the victims?

Fritz Springmeier:

I strongly recommend our three books - I co-authored these 3 books with Cisco Wheeler. The one I already mentioned, "The Illuminati Formula Used to Create a Total Mind Controlled Slave". The sequel to that which is 620 pages, "Deeper Insights into the Illuminati Formula", part 1 is how the control comes about and part 2 is how the help comes about. We've got a lot of good information in there laying the foundation as to what's happened, and how to begin to unravel what has happened.

Wayne Morris:

In terms of your own work, how much success have you had in working with victims of mind control?

Fritz Springmeier:

The problem that the mind control presents is overwhelming, and there are countless therapeutic issues, so there is no end to the different issues that can be worked on. Cisco and I have freely given of our time to help any victim of mind control in whatever way we could. The degree of therapeutic success depends on a number of things. One, it depends upon the situation the victim puts themselves in. If they are willing to extract themselves from their everyday life and go somewhere where it is safe, they are going to do a lot more - work more therapeutic issues, because the mind of a mind controlled slave is not going to let its guard down as long as it's not safe. This gets back into understanding how the reptilian mind and the survival based thinking can override other areas of the mind. When you become deathly frightened for your life, your survival instincts take precedence over the other parts of your brain. If you have been traumatized your entire life, your survival based thinking is your primary method of thinking and it doesn't take much to throw you into the fear based survival based thinking. So the first criteria for doing successful work with a mind control victim is to get them someplace safe. You could say that 99.9% of the victims of mind control have never been given that. Therapists do not set things up for survivors or victims of mind control to be in any safe situation. When I say safe, I mean they have to be safe 24 hours a day.

Cisco and I have been able to work with victims to the degree the situation allowed. There is no end to the work we could do if the right set-up presented itself. This is why I was hoping to create a deprogramming centre. There was a man who was CIA who was very horrified at what the government intelligence agencies had been doing to people, and I have a friend whom this CIA man knew who also works at providing therapy for mind control victims. This CIA man wrote into his will to give a number of millions of dollars to my clients for the purpose of doing therapy work with mind control victims. And then my friend in turn was going to give me a couple of million dollars so I could start a deprogramming centre. This man's will when he died, was in the Oklahoma Federal Building, and the only copy of the will that we know about was in there. So I was rather upset when the building exploded, because that short-circuited our plans to build a couple of deprogramming centres. Short of building some place that is safe and that is staffed with competent people, it is extremely difficult to accomplish much. Even when I have accomplished positive therapy with a victim, all that it takes for the other side to do is physically grab them and reprogram them. This is what has happened for me over the past years in terms of trying to help victims, and as a warning to the public and the therapeutic community at large, at this point not a whole lot has really been accomplished to thwart the mind control.

Wayne Morris:

Now in the optimal situation, to what degree have you been able to free the victims of the control?

Fritz Springmeier:

Given the optimal situation where we have someone who is safe, we can take down the mind control. We can do some serious re-structuring and make some really serious headway in helping a person. We can do some significant spiritual work with them. There can be some integrating work begun. There are all kinds of things that can happen. On the flip side of it, is the work ever finished? I don't think it is, because the damage that has been done is so extensive, and you never know as a therapist that you have succeeded in finding every dissociated fragment of the mind. Remember there are thousands of fragments of the mind because the traumatization is so prolonged over so many years, and is so horrific, that you can never be sure that you have gotten all of the dissociated pieces, and each of those dissociated pieces is probably going to have programming attached to it.

Wayne Morris:

What is your sense of how many people have been affected by this?

Fritz Springmeier:

A very conservative estimate - I shouldn't even say estimate because I have computed it from about seven different angles - a conservative figure is 2 million Americans have been programmed with trauma based total mind control.

Wayne Morris:

And that's just in the USA?

Fritz Springmeier:

Yes.

Wayne Morris:

And is it your sense that this is going on world-wide?

Fritz Springmeier:

Oh indeed yes, it is. More with your primary political powers. You've got programming going on in Europe, Russia, the U.S.A. - those are your primary areas of programming but in other places too.

Wayne Morris:

I would like to talk about some of the other techniques now of mind control. How has electricity played a role?

Fritz Springmeier:

Electric shock has been a standard part of the abuse, and it serves as a form of trauma. And stun guns are a standard item to keep the slaves in line and also to erase their memories. They might use perhaps a 120,000 DC volt stun gun to erase and compartmentalize fragments, memories of a slave who has just been used. When you shock a person, it destroys the short-term memory. It fragments it, 24 hours either way of the event. They can also use the shock treatments like Ewen Cameron to splinter the mind so that's electro-shock. Electricity has been used in terms of implements or devices that have been implanted into people and also used in equipment that will throw thoughts into a person's mind. You have microwave towers going up vectoring in ELF waves into people's minds. So electricity is being used in a lot of high tech ways, or electromagnetic waves are being used in a lot of high tech ways ...

They have different machines - EDOM electronic dissolution of memory where they wipe out your memory; harmonic machines that are used which some of your speakers have probably talked about - these machines can be used for the deprogramming work too. Electricity is also used in the flip way in that since the human brain gives off frequencies, they go in and scan a person's personal frequencies they are giving off. There is a prime freq - which is the primary frequency a person gives off and that can be used to identify them from a distance. They know the different frequencies that the brain uses. Coming at it from a different angle, if you think of the brain when it creates a particular thought, it gives off particular frequencies. They simply created particular thoughts within a person and monitored electrical impulses along with that thought, fed that into computers. I am simplifying what they did - but basically that's what they have done to decode being able to read what their brain is thinking. If you monitor the frequencies that are being given off by a person, then you can monitor what their thoughts are. So not only can you throw particular thoughts into people's heads, but they can monitor their thoughts too. A lot of the monitoring and instilling of thoughts, etc. are being done with implants.

Wayne Morris:

Can we just go back to electroshock. You mentioned that it is used to erase memories perhaps of the identity of the people who are doing the programming. But don't they run the risk of erasing the programming itself? How do they deal with that?

Fritz Springmeier:

This gets back into understanding how the programming is put in, and the level at which it is put in. Remember we talked about dissociated states? The primary programming that is put in is put in at a comatose level. There are different levels that you can program somebody to - if you start out with an adult, for instance, the CIA's nomenclature is mind control Level 5. Somebody who has been given mind control to the 5th level generally has some cover story like for Roseanne Barr - she had an automobile accident apparently as a teenager. They take these people in and they are taken down to a comatose level where their bodies are comatose for quite a long period of time, and the programming is put in at an extremely deep level. At a level where your mind is regulating your heartbeat. The programming is put in and it is nested in at an extremely deep level. When they destroy short-term memory with electroshocking, that's not even coming close to the deep programs - that is just affecting the short-term memory.

Wayne Morris:

Have they deliberately regulated the amount of electricity in terms of achieving a desired effect?

Fritz Springmeier:

Oh yeah. Everything is extremely scientific. This is why they had to do a lot of the horrific testing during WWII in the concentration camps. You just don't traumatize a person indiscriminately or you will kill them. You have to know what you are doing. They have doctors and heart monitoring equipment. The fundamental programming is done in hospital settings, or hospital-type settings. That's why a lot of the VA hospitals here in the USA - actually all of the VA hospitals - have been used for programming. A lot of the other civilian hospitals have also had particular wards set up where they were able to do programming. They are monitoring heartbeat, they know just how far to push them. When they start going into a near-death experience they know exactly when they can electroshock them to bring them back to life, etc. It is very skilled. They have to be very skilled in the drugs they use, how and when they administer them, what they do when the person is under drugs. What they do is not haphazard.

Wayne Morris:

So a lot of experimentation has gone into refining these techniques?

Fritz Springmeier:

Yes. Exactly.

Wayne Morris:

Can you tell us if you know anything about the development of brain implant technology and that has been used for mind control?

Fritz Springmeier:

There are six different types of implants. Audio implants that are used to allow the victim to hear something. Body manipulation implants that are put in to manipulate the body in some way, perhaps to release a hormone or to keep them from getting pregnant or to torture them, or something like that. Then you have a visual holographic implant which will give a holographic image to the person. You have implants that are mimics or brain link implants that if I want to directly download something to the brain, those are very secret implants. The implants are not used across the board with all mind controlled slaves. There are select groups that are receiving the implants and like the mimics, implants are only going to a select group. Then you've got your torture and muscle stimulating implants. Then the one everybody hears about - the tracking and ID implants - that everybody is so concerned about. Those are the implants that were given to a lot of American soldiers in Desert Storm. They were told they needed implants so that the global positioning system could keep track of them so they wouldn't get lost in the desert.

Wayne Morris:

I am curious about the actual implants themselves in terms of how they are implanted and approximately the size through the development of the technology?

Fritz Springmeier:

The development has gotten really high tech. You have several types of development here that need to be brought out. One, that's called "nanobots" - nanotechnology which are tiny little robots that range from 10-1/1000 billionth of a meter. The word "nano" means billionth - we are talking extremely microscopic robots here that are able to replicate themselves. Molecular size robots. Possibly the listeners have heard of the Scanning Tunnelling microscope? There are different names for it, but it is a little device that can actually see a single atom, and actually pick up atoms and move them. That's used to develop these nanobots which are robots that can self replicate. You have fibre optics that have been developed and you will have some victims that if they get rid of their fibre optics - the fibre optic that is stuck into the victim often looks like a hair.

Wayne Morris:

What typically are these fibre optic implants used for?

Fritz Springmeier:

Good question. I wish I really knew the answer for that. Fibre optic glass will carry signals, so in broad I can say the implants are being used to transmit signals, I know that much. But I don't know all the ins and outs of what kinds of signals are being sent. I have one victim of mind control who had been sitting in a restaurant - it is sort of analogous to a blowgun where they have hit her with something that looks just like a little hair and the fibre optic filament embeds itself in her skin. While she is sitting there eating, they have shot this filament into her. Fortunately she noticed they had done this, and pulled it out. I had female victims who had fibre optics that was disguised as hair that were put on their bodies. I don't know the full role of the fibre optics but I know it is involved in communications. One of the more dangerous developments are your organic bioprocessors. These are molecular computers that are made up of DNA material. You've got DNA templates and you can also have carbon chains that are used. What they do is - with this biomaterial that is made into a mini-computer, they will link that to a virus and viruses oftentimes have a particular area of the body they like to migrate to. For instance a neurotropic virus will migrate to the nervous system or a dermatropic virus will migrate to the skin, pneumotropic virus will go to the lungs. They attack their little organic viral processor to this virus. How do you get a virus into a person? There are a dozen different ways, it is easy to get a virus into a victim's/host's body. So once these viruses migrate to that area of the body they prefer, you've got a tiny little implant that is then doing whatever function it is programmed to do. These are extremely difficult to locate. I have noticed in victims that have the virus implants that there will be a sort of central control implant a lot of times put in the bottom base of the neck. The central command implant will be receiving external signals and then will in turn monitor the body suit of implants. Some of the victims of these implants seem to have gotten some relief from being able to kill the viruses. There are some alternative medical methods that might be suggested to the victims that could take out these bio processors.

Wayne Morris:

For some of the larger implants, have victims been able to locate and remove these kinds of implants somehow?

Fritz Springmeier:

Yes. There have been a number of victims that have been identified - have been able to take xrays, have been able to get other types of scanning mechanisms. There were three victims of electronic mind control that managed to, as a group, get into an Anacoic Chamber and get results when their signals were pinpointed as to source. They had to smuggle the paperwork out from the lab in their bras because the lab technicians were afraid of getting into trouble. Different victims of electronic mind control have managed to get some proof or have actually pulled some of it out. There are some doctors that actually have some of the implants. There are a few clean surgeons that are willing to help victims. I might mention the word Syntel here ... that's an important word for people to be familiar with in understanding implants. Syntel is something that has been discussed by our government repeatedly in some of their conferences. You will hear the military in some of their semi-secret conferences discussing Syntel. That's short for synthetic telepathy which means sending to victims voices and thoughts - so these victims of Syntel are people who are receiving voices and thoughts electronically.

Wayne Morris:

That seems to be able to be used in a couple of different ways in terms of control, but also in terms of the situation with people claiming they are hearing voices who are often labelled schizophrenic or psychotic ... it seems to be a way of discrediting these people.

Fritz Springmeier:

Something that was developed and used during the space program which is called

biomedical telemetry - these are transmitters and receivers located at the base of the skull which record the body functions and the brain waves, and send it back to some computer somewhere. In fact in working with victims of electronic mind control I can say with certainty that is what is being done is that there are computers that are programmed with artificial intelligence that are their handlers. Rather than having a human handler day in and out, three shifts of human handlers controlling the victim of electronic mind control, they have computers with A.I. Then if the victim does something that throws the computer, the computer will signal a human to come and get involved. It's been kind of interesting, the stories that victims have told me about how they outsmarted the computers that were trying to handle them.

Wayne Morris:

I would like to talk about, and you have mentioned the name, Josef Mengele. What role did Josef Mengele play in developing mind control?

Fritz Springmeier:

He is like the father of modern programming. Prior to Josef Mengele, the Illuminati had created MPD, but the training of those personalities had been non-scientific. Mengele worked a lot with twins, understanding trauma and how to use trauma. If somebody is about to die and they are rescued by their programmer, they trauma-bond with that programmer. He learned how to trauma-bond his victims to him. A lot of victims of mind control in Israel and other parts of the world still refer to him as "Papa", they love him. And if the programmer knows what he's doing, he can totally trauma-bond that victim to him to where they love the programmer.

Wayne Morris:

It's like the Stockholm Syndrome ...

Fritz Springmeier:

He was taking programming into the world of science. In January 1945, when it was very clear that the Nazis were going to lose, the Illuminati smuggled him out into the West where he continued doing programming. I have worked with a number of his mind control victims. One of his victims, a lady here in this area, was actually in a concentration camp with Mengele; as a child was experimented on and watched those horrors and had mind control done in the concentration camps. And then she was smuggled via the Ratline actually through your country, Canada, came through the Catholic Church collaborators, brought her through Quebec and then to Portland. And Josef Mengele continued his mind control here in the States.

Wayne Morris:

Was Mengele involved in mind control experiments previous to WWII?

Fritz Springmeier:

I don't believe so. He was in the Illuminati. His family is Illuminati, but I don't have any knowledge of him doing it prior to the War. Of course I don't know the whole story there. But there was some reason as to why he was chosen for the position that he received. There may be more to the story than I know.

Wayne Morris:

It appears that a lot of experimentation was done on the victims of the Holocaust. You have mentioned trauma experiments. What other kinds of experiments were done as they relate to mind control technology?

Fritz Springmeier:

One of the things that Mengele was doing, and his friend Ewen Cameron continued this, was experimentation on eye pigmentation. One might say what does this have to do with mind control? Well, like I said earlier, this type of mind control is a total control - the

mind, body and spirit of the victim is totally controlled. It is far more extensive than people would imagine.

This type of mind control regulates the heartbeat of the victim, and a lot of other things. That's why the suicide programming can be so powerful. He started this pigmentation experimentation which Ewen Cameron ... by the way, Josef Mengele, when he came to the USA was known by the programming name, Dr. Green and Ewen Cameron was known as Dr. White within the Illuminati circles. Cisco Wheeler (whom I brought out of the Illuminati) - her father was known as Dr. Black.

Wayne Morris:

You are saying that Cameron and Mengele were associates and friends?

Fritz Springmeier:

Yeah. Cisco would occasionally see these men (Drs. Green, and White and there was a Dr. Blue) meet at her father's house out here on the West Coast. They would come together and discuss their programmings, methodologies, networking, talking with each other, etc. They were Program Masters within the Illuminati. Mengele spent a lot of time travelling world-wide, not just here in the Northwest. Cameron tended to work on the East coast and as you are familiar, the Rockefeller Foundation gave him \$40,000 back in 1943 to create the Allen Memorial Institute. Even before Mengele came to this country, Cameron was already part of their Illuminati system.

Wayne Morris:

Did Ewen Cameron have a particular role within the development of mind control technology? I understood he specialized in electroshock and went around the country teaching other psychiatrists on methods of electroshock? Was that his role, or was it broader?

Fritz Springmeier:

They were all working on how to refine the thing - these were your top of the line programmers. Mengele was really the father of it all, and he taught a lot of what he knew to Drs. White, Black and Blue. Mengele was the one who had the opportunity to experiment on a lot of people in the concentration camp where he did all kinds of weird and sadistic things. Cameron and the others were both operational and experimental. If you look at how the military and science works, when they discover something that is workable, they will take that information and they will make a new technology out of it, but they will continue experimenting to improve on what they have done. So, at the same time that Cameron was using electroshock to split the minds of his victims, he was also looking for ways to refine what they were doing. Eventually they came back, and after several decades of looking at the results of the different programming - they took the best programming scripts and the best methodologies and upgraded their programming in general. The programming that is being done today is far more sophisticated and far more refined than what they were working on and operationally carrying out.

Wayne Morris:

What special significance do twins have for Mengele?

Fritz Springmeier:

If you are going to do a scientific experiment, you know you have need of a control group (subject). How do you get a control group for experimentation on humans? You need twins, and you need thousands of them. Mengele experimented on three thousand twins - that was one of the "benefits" of being within the Nazi concentration camp system. As adults and children came through Auschwitz, he had his subordinates indicate which of them were identical twins. Most of the twins that he worked on died because he was beyond sadistic. He was also developing methods on how to bond people and he was learning how to artificially bond people. I had mentioned earlier how Cisco had been teamed with three other people who also escaped from the Illuminati. They were all

"twinning" together, they had artificial twinning done to them.

Wayne Morris:

Is it similar to what you were describing before about the "mirroring"?

Fritz Springmeier:

The twinning incorporates all of the 12 sciences of mind control - it is pretty sophisticated in itself.

Wayne Morris:

To your awareness, did the German Nazis use mind control operatives within WWII?

Fritz Springmeier:

Oh yes. They were using them since the early thirties. The Germans and the British both were creating multiples for intelligence work, assassination, and so forth. Prior to the outbreak of WWII, the Nazis were foresighted, and brought Germans to the USA who were trained multiple personalities. They created a settlement of them in Upper New York State. That group of people continues to live there as a group. These multiples who were brought into our country had alters that were programmed to assassinate by sticking picks into people (key places in the body) and things like that. They created this settlement with the idea that if Germany ever would manage to defeat the USA, that these people would be in place to help them.

Wayne Morris:

Is there any indication that the USA government had used mind controlled operatives in WWII?

Fritz Springmeier:

I have not found any indication that they used programmed multiples, but remember that the leadership of our country was in the hands of the Illuminati down through our history. To a large degree our Presidents are related to each other. A lot of people don't realize how related they are. Ulysses S. Grant, the 18th President, was related to Franklin Delano Roosevelt. The Delano family is an ancient aristocratic family that originates in Venice. Ulysses Grant was related via the Delano family. His greatgrandmother was Susannah Delano. Grant was also from the Collins family. In one of my videotapes, I go into the Grant family and how they tie in with the Illuminati. One of the reasons I do that is because Cisco is a descendant of the Ulysses Grant bloodline, a descendant of the Collins bloodline. This was her ticket into the Illuminati. Many of our presidents tie back into these Illuminati bloodlines, more than people realize. There were multiple personalities in our government during WWII. But it wasn't until Mengele came over that the Illuminati had somebody with the scientific sophistication to really get into scientifically programs. The "benefit" we received from Mengele and Operation Paperclip was advancing our government's knowledge of how to program innocent children.

Wayne Morris:

I would like to change the topic a little bit. How has popular culture been used for programming, and why has it been used?

Fritz Springmeier:

There are different levels that you lock a person into and control. One is to control their milieu, their environment. It is extremely difficult for me to talk about all of these issues. They build a person's frame of reference from the time they were little. I ask people, "who built your frame of reference? who built your world view?" From the time you were little, establishment groups - churches, schools, and so forth - have been steering your education so there isn't a frame of reference for people to hang the information I would like to give them. If you don't have a frame of reference to understand any of this

information, it is hard to break through of the control. By controlling information and what society does, they steer society as a whole. The schools are used, entertainment, Hollywood, everything is used. The programming a person will receive will use the items of everyday life to control them. For instance, Cisco was taught to smoke as a little child by her father who was her programmer, her master. With every puff, she was to think about how much he loved her, and then when she exhaled, she was also to think a programming thought. So the very act of smoking reinforced the mind control. They will take buildings in the area the mind control lives in and they will use those to reinforce the programming. They will use many common items from the slaves' everyday lives to reinforce the programming messages that have been layered.

Wayne Morris:

Maybe we can talk about one film that seems to come up in a lot of survivors' programming - that's 'The Wizard of Oz'. How has that been used?

Fritz Springmeier:

It is one of the standard programming scripts that has been used. A lot of people don't realize that Frank Baum actually wrote 14 Wizard of Oz books - The Tin Woodsman of Oz, The Land of Oz, Glinda of Oz, Ozma of Oz. Actually the books were used more in the programming than the movie. If one goes through and looks at the books, and I extracted some of the programming scripts and put them in the Volume 2 book so people could see how Frank Baum's books, whether they were specifically written for mind control or not, apparently fit in beautifully with creating mind control scripts. The movie then would reinforce the scripts that were put in.

Wayne Morris:

Would these scripts be used mainly for manipulating the reality of the identities being programmed?

Fritz Springmeier:

Most of the personalities that are created within a mind controlled slave, do not live in reality. They live in a fictional world. They work off scripts. For instance if I was going to have a particular personality pick up drugs, they may hypnotically see the person handing them the bag of drugs as The White Rabbit and they might see the bag as some treats or something. They live in a totally fictional world and since these personalities only hold the body at isolated points in time, they don't have any cohesive life in which to challenge the hypnotic programming script they have been given. They live their entire lives in trance. These scripts are very important to use to control the personalities that live in their fictional world.

Wayne Morris:

Can you give some other examples of popular culture that have been used for programming?

Fritz Springmeier:

Batman, Bewitched, Disney movies. One of the very important Disney movies was "Fantasia" and in my recent book, "Deeper Insights" I have eleven pages where I go through minute by minute, scene by scene, in the movie "Fantasia" and show how Fantasia was created and used to be a programming foundation. Star Wars movies, My Fair Lady which was used in the finishing schools for slaves, Stephen King horror movies are used, Startrek, The Love Boat has been used for the mind control of their cruise prostitutes, E.T. - alien programming of their slaves, Alice in Wonderland.

Wayne Morris:

All of these are really prominent in our culture and I am wondering what the effect is on someone who has been programmed if they see these movies again on television or in video rental, or in a movie theatre?

Fritz Springmeier:

It just locks in the control and emphasizes the hopelessness. For a mind controlled slave who is living in a whole culture that is controlled by these people, why would their mind ever think of trying to get free? Their spirits were broken when they were children, and everywhere they look they see the control and the programming.

Wayne Morris:

This isn't to say that some of these tv programs or films have been deliberately made with mind control in mind, but that they have been used by the programmers?

Fritz Springmeier:

Deliberate is more accurate.

Wayne Morris:

So some of these expressions of culture have been deliberately created. Have you looked into the backgrounds of some of the people involved in producing them?

Fritz Springmeier:

Ducktail Cartoons which is put on by Disney contains deliberate triggers for the children. Deliberate triggers in the advertisements; deliberate messages and codes. In "Deeper Insights" I spend about fifty pages going into Disney, who Disney was, what they did behind the scenes, what the movies are all about. Look at "Beauty and the Beast" you will see an enchanted ____clock, or you will see the character Doorknob - portrayed as a person. That's used in the cartoon, "Alice in Wonderland". Those particular sections will be seen by an alter in a person's system, and the mind will be made to believe that they were a doorknob. These are specifically, creatively put into the films for those reasons.

Fritz Springmeier Interview pt2

Wayne Morris:

Some of these alters that are created are not even animals or people, they can be inanimate objects.

Fritz Springmeier:

Only a few of the front alters of an alter system will realize that they are human.

Wayne Morris:

You have gone into in the book that I have, "The Illuminati Formula ..." quite a bit about Star Trek. What have you learned about the technical manuals published about Star Trek?

Fritz Springmeier:

I have observed programmed multiples - some that have been untreated, and some that have been untreated - who are totally obsessed with everything involved with Star Trek. A former deprogramming assistant gave me information on the Star Trek programming and I could sit and confirm it by my own observations of multiples. Over the years a number of highly technical manuals on Star Trek equipment and themes have been published. When you look at these manuals - the best way of explaining all the money and time that was spent to develop these complex manuals is that they are serving a mind control purpose. Knowing how the programming is put in, I know why they were done a certain way.

Boeing Plant in Seattle has a lot of tunnels underneath it, and some of those tunnels are

used for programming. Someone who worked at Boeing was telling me how workers would, on a normal day it was standard for them to sneak off to go into the underground tunnels and watch Star Trek movies. I thought that was interesting.

Wayne Morris:

Can you describe the technical manuals and the level of technical detail that they went into?

Fritz Springmeier:

They have maps of the universe. Where a map of the Milky Way could be used is when you are splintering the mind of a victim and you are looking for some kind of a pattern to restructure it, you would use something like a galaxy map to recreate their mind. You have star clusters, planets. When you wanted to have a whole group of alters, personalities that would only relate to themselves, you could put them on one planet and the only way alters could communicate from one "planet" to another would be through some type of "beam me up" type of thing. When you were being "beamed", you would actually be dissociated and going into trance.

And you have different locomotion devices that are built into the system which are actually methods for the mind going into dissociation. When you are electro-shocking someone, and a flash of light is hitting them at the same time you are applying electroshock, you can tell the person that they are traveling through space, or who knows what, different scripts can be built in.

The technical manuals will have section indexes and when they structure the mind controlled slaves they build sections and those sections are coded and you will find the technical manuals have number codes, color codes which is another aspect of the mind control all the way through. I talked about the 13x13x13 grid earlier within Cisco's system. If you want to add another dimension to your cube, then you add color coding for certain alters.

Each of your alters typically will receive a color code and that ties back in to computers that are built within their minds. These computers are built by taking dissociated parts of the mind and making them into a computer - computers that control each section - and then those computers are in turn controlled by deeper computers. It's very complex but you can certainly see when you look at the technical manuals put together for the Star Trek theme that they dovetail perfectly with what the programming needs are.

Wayne Morris:

These things are purportedly just paraphernalia items for a very limited market of hardcore Trekkies - the price tag seems to be incongruent with the amount of work that has gone into making them.

Fritz Springmeier:

Exactly. That was my thought. My Dad was an engineer and I have looked over a lot of drafting projects. I worked for the Federal Highway Administration for a while so I know the type of engineering work that would go into building a highway, and I am just amazed at the technical detail, engineering, graphics and everything that goes into these technical manuals for something that is a "fiction", a movie ... we are not talking about something that is real life.

Wayne Morris:

Since we are talking about movies, I would like to ask you what has Hollywood's involvement been in mind control slavery?

Fritz Springmeier:

The Illuminati and the Mob have controlled Hollywood. Another aspect of this is that a lot of your slaves are actors, eg. Roseanne Barr, who I mentioned earlier; Madonna; Marilyn Monroe; each of these women was a programmed multiple. You have a lot of slaves who are acting for them. One of the benefits of having programmed multiples is the way their

minds have been structured. Some of them are very good at memorizing scripts or getting into fictional roles. As I mentioned earlier, some of the movies, like "Fantasia" - Disneyland itself was a programming center. It was more than their just putting out movies that were for programming, but they actually created a lot of these movies with the codes. Another one I didn't mention is "I Dream of Jeannie" - which is the Delta alter "Jeannie" programming with the trigger "your wish is my command."

Another aspect of Hollywood that comes in here - there are fictional movies, at least they purport to be fictional movies, which are actually showing, amazingly, top secret Illuminati ceremonies and Illuminati history, methods. It's really blown me away to watch some of these things. "Hellraiser 3" shows gatekeepers. Watch "Bell, Book and Candle" or "Curse of the Voodoo". Not only do they show Illuminati ceremonies, but some of these movies actually show the mind control. I would recommend that the listeners, if they wanted to learn more, watch the Charles Bronson movie, "Telethon", or you could watch "The Manchurian Candidate" or "Videodrome", "Labyrinth." I go into explaining how "Labyrinth" is a programming script in the Volume 2 book. "Transfer 2", "Attack of the Robots", "Attack of the Puppet People" ... we could go on and on. Jane Fonda's "The Point of No Return" - that connects in with the OTO. That's one of the occult fronts of the very high-up, powerful organizations involved with the Illuminati.

Wayne Morris:

What do you think is the purpose of having mind control slaves in the Hollywood industry in terms of the impact on the public? What are they trying to accomplish with these films, and are they manipulating these actors in some way to have some effect on the public?

Fritz Springmeier:

There is manipulation in many different ways. I guess one thing I could say that builds upon your last question and also answers your current question, is the late [Anton LaVey](#), for instance, who was the head of the Church of Satan. He was a mind control programmer and he was very close with Hollywood. By using him in Hollywood as an advisor to movies, and in other ways (he tied in with some underground film-making too) it gave him legitimacy. Another person who also connected in some with Hollywood, who was also connected with Anton LaVey, was Michael Aquino who connected in with military intelligence. He was another programmer and he was in charge of another Satanic organization, The Temple of Set.

Wayne Morris:

Which is an offshoot of Anton LaVey's Church of Satan ...

Fritz Springmeier:

Aquino was one of LaVey's henchmen until he formed his own organization.

Wayne Morris:

And Michael Aquino has been implicated in the Presidio daycare child abuse scandal as well ...

Fritz Springmeier:

A very disgusting person like the rest of these programmers. Another tie-in here with Hollywood is Kenneth Anger who was a member of LaVey's group, and he was a film-maker. He is also someone who was infatuated with Aleister Crowley. Kenneth Anger danced with Shirley Temple when he was a child, and Shirley Temple as you know ties in with Walt Disney, and with the mind control too. I believe she was a victim. There is something they do to the children, it's called brainstem scarring and when they scar the brainstem they create photographic memory. That's a whole other subject, but I believe that this child prodigy, Shirley Temple, was also one of their mind control victims. That was prior to WWII. She was, I believe, a multiple.

Wayne Morris:

I wonder if you could just explain briefly how you think that works in terms of damaging the brainstem and how that would affect these memory abilities ...

Fritz Springmeier:

An analogy would be like when somebody does weightlifting - the idea of lifting weights is that you are destroying the muscles and the body overcompensates for the destruction and builds the muscles bigger next time around, like callouses. You damage your skin until your body overcompensates and creates callouses. When your brainstem is electronically scarred, the body overcompensates and rebuilds the brainstem in such a way that you have a photographic memory. So then if you scar somebody's brainstem to start with, and then you traumatize them so the mind splits into multiple personalities, each of those personalities generally takes on the characteristics of its predecessor and has a photographic memory.

Wayne Morris:

It seems that would be very useful in terms of some of the ways operatives are utilized, eg. for espionage. Was that a common technique used in the conditioning, scarring of the brainstem, photographic memory?

Fritz Springmeier:

It is now. During the 1930's when they were creating multiples, they knew that trauma itself helped mental abilities, so there were a lot of just scientists, who weren't part of the Illuminati who were traumatizing their kids to improve their thinking abilities. It's really a warped way of thinking, but there is some efficacy to the methodology.

Wayne Morris:

Just to jump back to the culture industries, and how they have been involved, how has the music industry been involved in mind control?

Fritz Springmeier:

Good question. That takes us back to WWII when first the UK, then Canada, then our country was totally mobilized for the war effort, and they mobilized Hollywood for the war effort. The US military hired all these entertainers for the USO shows - it was placed under the Special Services Division of the Army. They brought in people like Bob Hope who was working for MI-6. Bob Hope is very skilled with mind control. You had earlier asked me if the USA was using programmed multiples? The USA was using mind control during WWII, but not the type of programmed multiplicity that Mengele developed. But during WWII, they were using the USO magicians to pass coded messages to the troops. To say and do things for their intelligence work. What group of people can move from one military unit to another without causing suspicion of the enemy? Entertainers. They used them for US and British intelligence.

Wayne Morris:

So they would be used to pass messages to people in the know ...

Fritz Springmeier:

Right. Bob Hope was an intelligence operative for British Intelligence. He was used in the USO a lot. The USO created at least 200 bands. A lot of the bands we know of now Guy Lombardo, Lawrence Welk, Sam Donahue - these were all created in the USO program. When the USO program ceased at the end of WWII, you had this whole music industry that was basically created by the Intelligence organizations, and it was heavily salted with their intelligence operatives. It was a natural thing for the CIA - created out of the OSS - and the NSA to continue to use the music industry as it had been used in WWII for intelligence purposes. Our entire music industry here in the USA is actually an intelligence front for the Illuminati.

Wayne Morris:

Hmm. I know you have written specifically about the country music industry. I wonder if you could talk about that industry's involvement.

Fritz Springmeier:

I am not trying to single out country and western music. Some people might think Fritz has it in for country and western music - no, I actually enjoy a lot of that music, so I don't have anything against that particular brand, or that particular industry. I mean, the rock and roll music industry is also heavily used and ties in with the mind control too. A lot of the songs in country and western music are deliberately written for programming, but the songs evoke thoughts of god, country - so you have your front there. You have to understand how these people work. They try to play upon things that we get kneejerk reactions to. If I sing a song about god, how can anybody accuse me of being bad? If I sing patriotic songs, how can anyone accuse me of not being a good person? I sing about god and country ...

You look at the front they create, and then they do what they want to behind that front. The whole C&W industry is just part and parcel of the mind control, and of drug running. Because these C&W singers travel from one city to another, they are the perfect vehicles for moving drugs. They are a very important part of the Illuminati drug running.

Wayne Morris:

In your book you have alleged a lot of the leading C&W figures are involved in this activity?

Fritz Springmeier:

Yeah, some of them are victims of the mind control; some are abusers of the mind control; some of them are programmers. One of the worst mind control programmers within the industry is Jerry Lee Lewis. He has a very bad reputation. He is infamous among victims of mind control for being an extremely sadistic programmer. When slaves manage to escape, they are very often sent to Jerry Lee Lewis and his cousin, a minister, and also ties in with this as a programmed multiple.

Wayne Morris:

Do you feel that the use of popular culture and these entertainment industries serves another purpose in terms of preconditioning society as a whole, or manipulating social beliefs?

Fritz Springmeier:

Oh yeah, definitely. The whole long-range goal of this, and when I say long-range, it's not going to take them long to get us there at the rate they are going - the end goal of all of this is to eventually create an entire planet of mind controlled slaves that can be controlled by one super computer. They are manipulating our thoughts and our attitudes, and steering us, herding us (they consider us animals - the Illuminati consider themselves god, god men and us to be the animals) they are herding us in the direction they want to us to go. So yeah, the music is definitely playing a role in dehumanizing us, conditioning us, as well as a lot of mind control triggers and messages are passed via the singing. In the Volume 2 book and in the "Deeper Insights" book, I spend quite a few pages going into the codes and the triggers, and I spend several pages explaining what the different songs that are played over the radio - how they are used in triggering mind controlled slaves.

Wayne Morris:

Again, I guess it's part of having a culture permeated with the kind of triggers that just reinforces the programming for the victims.

Fritz Springmeier:

Right. And if they are going to have their programmed slaves go to a ritual, there is one song, "A Heartache Tonight", which will be played over some radio stations. And if I am a

mind controlled slave, and it's Friday night, and I hear that song over the radio, I may be programmed to switch alters and go to a pre-arranged location where I am picked up or whatever, and participate in a satanic sabbat. They are able to use the music industry in a whole number of ways.

Wayne Morris:

To you knowledge, Fritz, what groups are involved currently in using mind control slavery?

Fritz Springmeier:

Currently, mind controlled slaves are used by intelligence organizations; occult groups; military groups; big and small religious groups. Many various criminals who are in each of these groups network together and in fact, their own word to describe themselves is "The Network". If we are a little bit more specific about what groups - I was giving you the broad, general categories. Examples within the US military are Delta Forces, First Earth Battalion, are mind controlled units. Then you've got mind controlled slaves scattered throughout all of the regular branches. Within your intelligence organizations some of the big offenders are MI-6 and of course their P-4 section, and Naval Intelligence which is ONI. A lot of government organizations like Bureau of Narcotics, FBI, NASA. When we look at what kind of occult groups are using this trauma-based total mind control you will see the KKK, Neo-Nazis, OTO. You will see groups like the Freemasons and the Oddfellows. Then you get more hardcore occult groups like the Church of Satan, the Children of Lucifer, Society of the Dark Lily. Religions? You've got your smaller religions like this group that was so interested in Halle Boppe to the extent they committed suicide. Small groups like that. According to the information I have, David Koresh and his leaders were mind controlled slaves who were conducting group control methods over their Branch Davidian group. You've got your small groups like this clear up to your large groups like the Catholic Church, the Mormon Church, and the Charismatic Movement.

Wayne Morris:

Some of the branches of the military you mentioned - the Delta Forces and the First Earth Battalion - are you saying that all of the people involved in these forces are mind controlled?

Fritz Springmeier:

Within Delta Forces, 100% of them are. Within the First Earth Battalion, from what I understand, that could also be 100% of its units are under mind control. Within the Army - the Army has special task groups that - for instance - I am sorry to say, but unfortunately it's true - the US Army has select squads of assassins that travel even around the USA and eliminate people. From my inside information on that, these squads are not entirely made up of mind controlled slaves - they have a variety of control methods over these types. I guess what I am saying is, that although you may find a smattering of mind controlled slaves used in various branches of the military, those first two that I mentioned are the only ones that I know of that are entirely made up of mind controlled robots.

Wayne Morris:

These military operatives - would they have been subjected to the trauma-based conditioning from childhood?

Fritz Springmeier:

Yes. That's what I am talking about.

Wayne Morris:

How typically do people who end up in these forces get introduced to the mind control? Through their families?

Fritz Springmeier:

Well these are victims of mind control that would have been placed under mind control in childhood.

Wayne Morris:

Typically would they be from military families?

Fritz Springmeier:

They would be from a wide variety. If you have looked at the way the military does things, there is a lot of what they call "military brats" - the children of military men that then are put into positions of responsibility.

Wayne Morris:

To your awareness, has the corporate world used mind control in any way?

Fritz Springmeier:

Yes, the corporate world does use mind controlled slaves. Several examples that pop immediately into my mind are ARCO - some of your listeners may have read "Angels don't play this HAARP" by Begich and Manning. If they haven't, I recommend the book. You will read quite a bit about ARCO which did all kinds of HAARP research. ARCO did a lot of research and the branch of ARCO which is APPI held some of the patents. They also worked with E Systems which held some of the patents for HAARP research. ARCO is one of the worst offenders, at least in terms of what I have discovered from victims of mind control that I have been in contact with. They are one of the worst, so that probably explains why they were given a highly sensitive project like HAARP.

Another company that was given sensitive work to do was Gunderson. Here in Portland Gunderson Steel has been making a large number of special order rail cars which have shackles and cupolas for guards. It is a very sensitive secret project which has been farmed out to 11 major railcar producers. Gunderson is one of these.

And these railcars are to be used to transport civilians to all these already-built concentration camps across America. Gunderson is another one of these companies that uses mind control slaves. I am speaking with firsthand knowledge about that because I have spoken with some of the programmed multiples that work at Gunderson.

Another corporation that comes to mind is a big, corporate conglomerate - Disney, Capital Cities, ABC - the three of them went together and made themselves a nice, big corporate conglomerate. They produce porn and they do some other activities with the programmed multiple slaves.

Wayne Morris:

Just getting back to ARCO, we are actually going to be interviewing Nick Begich in a future show and talking about the HAARP project in particular. I understand there are mind control elements to that project in particular. The information you found is in addition to that - they have been using mind controlled, trauma-based conditioned slaves as well? V

Fritz Springmeier

Right. His book doesn't talk about mind controlled slaves being used by ARCO - his book is about this technology that they are installing in Alaska. It is a Star Wars-type technology that works in the atmosphere and manipulates things electronically - electromagnetic radiation.

Wayne Morris:

Yeah. It's a huge antenna array that shoots high frequency energy into the ionosphere. V

Fritz Springmeier

Besides communicating with satellites, it can actually change the weather. It can also manipulate the way people think in a geographical area that has been hit by its electromagnetic radiation.

Wayne Morris:

One of the side effects apparently is extra low frequency energy that is reflected back to earth which is the frequency that our brain operates on.

What typically would these companies use mind controlled slaves for?

Fritz Springmeier

Sensitive projects that have to be kept under wraps by the New World Order. The production of railcars to haul civilians to concentration camps. Our government has kept the concentration camp project pretty low key.

Wayne Morris:

So these people would be used to work on these projects and the company ensuring that they don't talk about it outside.

You spoke of the Illuminati being an extension of mystery religions and I wonder if you could tell our listeners what were the mystery religions, and what was their role in history?

Fritz Springmeier

You have asked two questions. One of the people who is well worth quoting is Manley P. Hall. He is both a Grand Master Illuminati and a Grand Master in the Freemasons. In his book, "The Secret Teachings of All Ages", he said that the mystery religions were the channel through which the light to mankind was disseminated. (p.29) The mystery religions claimed to the ancient world that they had revelation knowledge that would help enlighten and save people. They claimed that by joining them, and then going through the secret rituals, that you would elevate yourself. They claimed that you would become divine, or that you would reunite with your divine self if you went through the rituals and got to the highest, deepest levels of their secrets. That's what they were telling people on the outside. There are a lot of different ways to look at a phenomenon and I want to bring in a couple of other angles. First, Swinbourne Kleimer, a high ranking Freemason and Rosicrucian leader, said that there was a secret body that ruled and controlled all the various ancient mystery religions in the ancient world - Europe, Egypt, Babylon, clear over to Indian. You can read this claim in his book "Ancient Mystic Oriental Freemasonry" on p. 84-85. I can agree with him. What he is referring to here - the one secret body that will control all the various mystery religions - was what we call today The Illuminati. The Illuminati is the continuation of that secret controlling body. Freemasonry is the outer symbology of the ancient mystery religions, but if you want the hardcore rituals of the ancient mystery religions, those are the ones that are performed by the Illuminati. And what was their role in history? They played an exceptionally role in history. If one thinks about the power that kings have, who are kings dependent on? Kings must work through other people and they are dependent on their advisors, and their financiers. You can't have a king going off and making a war unless he has money, so he is depending on those financiers. The financiers are dependent on trade and production of goods. The mystery religions, or secret societies, had so much power because they controlled the trade guilds with the trade secrets on how to produce the different goods. For instance the art of making armour, or the art of making a long bow, or the art of making a venetian war ship, or getting closer to home - the roots of Freemasonry go back to the masonic builders guild and the architectural knowledge to design and build a cathedral was controlled by trade guilds which were controlled by these mystery religions, these secret societies. You could be the king of a country, but you were still under the control of these mystery religions and secret societies. The man who supposedly converted the Roman Empire over to Christianity was the head of the Mithra mystery religion. They have played an extremely powerful and important part in history. They have controlled the priesthood and the trade guilds. But also there are a couple of ways they have played a continuous role in history in that they have guided human endeavours because the Illuminati, the mystery religions, have what they call "The Keepers of the Great Plans". That's not just my own opinion. Manley P. Hall, the Illuminati kingpin, in at least one of

his books, goes into how the mystery religions of the great plan to bring in this great New World Order.

Wayne Morris:

What was this great plan?

Fritz Springmeier

Part of it goes back to the idea of the Golden Age of the Millenium. That's an important concept for me to talk about. I will be stepping on a few people's toes here. Your Christians are really unaware of where their concept of the millenium came from. They think that it comes from the bible, but if they go back historically they will see that William Miller, who started the Adventist movement and started talking about millenium, was a high ranking Freemason. He predicted that Christ would return in 1844. The question is, did Christ return in 1844? Most people, because we have a limited perspective on things, would say no, he didn't. But there was a man called Nabob who appeared in Persia, and he said I am Christ, and he started the Bahai religion. He fulfilled William Miller's prophecy. The Freemasons were the ones who introduced the Bahai religion to America, and they did it through the Chicago Masonic Temple around the turn of the century. The Bahai religion is committed to a one world government, a new world order, and a one world religion. There was this Masonic Oriental Order of the Magi and they were the hardcore group within the Chicago Masonic Temple who started the Bahai religion in this country. These are the kinds of things that I tried to expose so that people see how this all interconnects.

A very brilliant man, James H. Billington, who was the librarian of the Library of Congress, wrote a book, "Fire in the Minds of Men" and the Illuminati didn't realize what he was doing. He kind of blindsided. He was a member of the Council of Foreign Relations so he as one of them. They thought he was one of theirs. This book goes through and it talks about where the word "revolution" came from - it came from the occult societies. The word "revolution" which we use today to mean "armed rebellion" didn't have that meaning in the beginning. The way it began to be used to mean armed rebellion to overthrow the old order and establish something new, was because occult societies, like the Freemasons who had been behind all of the revolutions of modern history from the American Revolution on - have all been created by the Freemasons and the Illuminati. Billington goes back in and traces how all the revolutions were started by this occult elite. The term revolution came from the occult idea that we were going to revolve ourselves back to the Golden Age. There is this great quest for the Golden Age, this millennialism. That's what communism is about. If you look at the early founders of communism - they were trying to revolve us back through revolution to the Golden Age that had been lost.

Wayne Morris:

What was their idea of what a Golden Age consisted of?

Fritz Springmeier

Socialized communistic type society. This is why when you read masonic prophets, like H.G. Wells who wrote a number of books on how the New World Order could be brought about, the Fabian Socialists, etc. who have all these detailed plans - it's always for a socialistic, communistic type utopia.

Wayne Morris:

But with a fascist leadership it seems ...

Fritz Springmeier

Yes. (laughs) On the surface it sounds really hunky-dory. It sounds really great. But it ends up more like Animal Farm and George Orwell.

Wayne Morris:

I would also like to talk about what the relation of intelligence groups such as the CIA,

the DIA and the MI-6 is to the Illuminati.

Fritz Springmeier

There's a very close relationship. You will notice with MI-6, in the first few decades of their existence (they came into existence at the turn of the century), they hired only women who came from elite Illuminati families. If you were a female working with MI-6, you were referred to as Queenie, and they really were Illuminati queens. We go back and look at who set up these organizations, who runs these organizations. Look at the CIA for instance. People that understand what the Council for Foreign Relations is all about and how that's an Illuminati front will understand better what I am talking about. You look at Dulles, McCone, Helms, Slesinger, Bush, Turner, Casey - you just go down your list of directors of the CIA - and they were members of the Council for Foreign Relations. Not only that, but they were members of other organizations that are Illuminati fronts. Turner was a Rhodes scholar which is an entry point for Illuminati. The Astors helped found the Rhodes scholars. Casey and McCone - both of whom were Knights of Malta. Look at the membership of the Knights of Malta, 50% black nobility. I am talking about black in the context of the black (guelph) European aristocratic bloodlines - the black (.....s) were a very powerful bloodline that have controlled Europe for many centuries. General Walter Bedell Smith was head of the CIA - from 1950 to 1953 - working in US intelligence - he was one of the co-founders of the Bilderbergers. Prince Bernhardt (Illuminati) was the Chairman of the original Bilderbergers. One of the late Chairs was Peter Rupert (Lord Carrington) was Order of St. John which is the Protestant version of the Knights of Malta. He was a director of a number of the Rothschild organizations like the Rio Tinto Zinc Corporation. He was a member of the Order of the Garter, which is very significant; and a member of the Order of Osiris. The Order of the Garter is one of the primary organizations which was given the responsibility to be in charge of the plans to bring in the New World Order by the Illuminati, and to give continuity from one generation to another. The Order of the Garter is extremely powerful. Your coat of arms etc. is all controlled by the Order of the Garter which is set up in covens of 13, groups of 13. If you have ever looked at heraldry you will know how important this is. The Bilderbergers is also set up in groups of 13, the inner committee is 13.

Wayne Morris:

Henry Kissinger is a prominent member of the Bilderbergers. What is his involvement in that group, to your awareness?

Fritz Springmeier

I don't know that he is a member himself, but he is a member of MI-6, he has been a member of P2 Freemasonry, involved with a lot of things. He is a big player for them to implement their agenda. I do not know whether he's an actual member within the Illuminati or not, but he has sure been a big player. In fact one day I listened to Henry Kissinger speaking and he said, "We will get a New World Order. We may not get it in our generation, but if we do not get it in our generation, we will get it in the next generation." In other words they are just going to keep trying. That's what the Order of the Garter has been assigned to do. When we look at these different intelligence groups, like the KGB and the CIA, we think we are looking at two groups that are fighting a covert war against each other. However that is only what we are meant to see. There is a recent book by a Colonel Corsell, "Day After Roswell". His book is eye opening in many ways, in fact it may be hard to get after a little while. There seems to be a movement to suppress it. In his book he talks about how the CIA and the KGB are essentially one organization, and this was back in the 50's. He was tailed by CIA agents even though he was a Colonel in the US Army - he's got the CIA spying on him, trying to find out what he is doing. He has to keep secrets from the CIA. I had an acquaintance whose father is high up in the CIA and he said when he was a teenager, one day his father came by and dropped a bombshell on him in that he couldn't even understand what his father was talking about. His father said out of the blue that the Cold War was a hoax. This teenager who had bought into the appearances the common people are

supposed to accept was really confused. He didn't understand. He said it took him years to understand what his father was secretly referring to. We see these different groups and they appear to be different teams. But it's sort of like coming up to a football field and seeing two teams playing each other - you can't automatically assume they are not from the same school. It may be a scrimmage or an intervarsity game. You will see the hidden hand of the Illuminati in the creation of both the CIA and the KGB. In MI-6 you will see Lord Victor Rothschild running things; Admiral Sir Hugh Sinclair - the Sinclairs are one of these families. MI-5, which is internal security for Britain - their first Director General for many years was Major General Sir Vern Keele. He was a Freemason, and a number of other Director Generals of MI-5 have also been Freemasons and also have been tied to these other organizations. The Director of MI-5 during WWII was Knights of Grace of St. John. You could go on and on showing the overlapping connections. If you look at Allen Dulles who was the Director of the CIA from 1953-1961 you will see his role with Hitler prior to WWII, working with the international financiers - the bankers of these Illuminati kingpins. You will see his connections to the elite.

Wayne Morris:

And certainly the information about the CIA facilitating the flight of Nazi war criminals to North America - Dulles was involved in that.

Fritz Springmeier

Dulles was the man the Illuminati used to inform Hitler that the financiers would support him in his bid for power. He was the guy who brought the good news to Hitler ... hey, you can go for it, we will finance you.

Wayne Morris:

I would like to talk about another CIA director who was actually recently in Toronto accepting an Honorary Degree at the University of Toronto - George Bush. I wondered if you could talk about his affiliation with Skull & Bones ...

Fritz Springmeier

Skull & Bones is an entry point into the Illuminati. Researchers have noticed the Skull & Bones, but there are a lot of other organizations which are entry points. Rhodes Scholars, a group in Oxford, there are number of different fraternal organizations. Skull & Bones is not the only one - but that's the one George Bush joined. There is also Scroll & Key, Rezilius, and some other fraternal organizations. One of the things George Bush did in his initiation ceremony for Skull & Bones was to lie in manure and recount all of his sexual exploits.

Wayne Morris:

I understand that's an initiation ritual for all members of Skull & Bones.

Fritz Springmeier

Right.

Wayne Morris:

You mentioned at the top of the interview that George Bush was related to some royal family - is that the House of Windsor?

Fritz Springmeier:

He is a distant relative of Prince Charles and Queen Elizabeth. It's a distant relationship.

Wayne Morris:

In your opinion, what has George Bush's role been in attempting to implement a global government?

Fritz Springmeier:

He's been a criminal, and he has provided leadership for criminal activity. He's been involved with creating wars, with drug running, with pornography and mind control.

Wayne Morris:

Are you aware of any information that George Bush is also a pedophile?

Fritz Springmeier:

Oh yeah. Cathy O'Brien for instance, who I have visited with, her daughter spent time with George Bush and other people that are familiar with the mind control and what's going on have also said that the man was a pedophile.

Wayne Morris:

Do you think that people in groups trying to bring about global control are planning a take-over attempt at a certain point in time, or do you think they will continue this New World Order more gradually as they have been doing through expanded economic blocks and so forth?

Fritz Springmeier:

It's a combination of gradual, spiced with some cataclysmic events. From the vantage point of being a planner, and having the actual plans and details, you would see that things are being implemented on a continuous basis. For instance, I have mentioned previously that the Panama Canal and Suez Canal were planned by the Illuminati back around 1800 if not before. Those were things they wanted to implement on the way to a New World Order.

When you see cataclysmic events occur, let's say there is a nuclear exchange or aliens all of a sudden arrive, they seem cataclysmic and instantaneous to those of us who are the common people. But the planning for these events has gone on for a long time. So yes, it will be gradual, if you are looking at the implementation of these plans - but the appearance of some of these things will be rather cataclysmic. In order to bring in the New World Order as they would like to implement it, they want us to ask them to bring in what they want. So for instance in WWII when the Japanese attacked Pearl Harbour, the Americans wanted to give away their freedoms to make their government more powerful. They will be implementing things that will cause us to ask us to do what they want to do.

Wayne Morris:

What kinds of scenarios are possible?

Fritz Springmeier:

For instance in Australia - where this madman went in and he gunned down a lot of innocent people - children and families - boy - right after that they ramrodded through gun legislation and approximately half a million weapons were turned in without a fight by the Australians because of this horrendous massacre that took place. The same things are going to happen in this country and on this surface it's going to appear like this is just a madman who flipped out and he gunned down a lot of people. But from "their" vantage-point, they have spent a lot of years planning and programming.

Wayne Morris:

And one could argue that it has already started to happen in terms of things like the Oklahoma City bombing and bringing in the counter-terrorism bill immediately after.

Fritz Springmeier:

Yes. Exactly. I would say yes to both aspects. It will be both gradual and it will have a cataclysmic impact.

Wayne Morris:

How, in your opinion, could mind control be used in one of these scenarios to create cataclysmic events?

Fritz Springmeier:

I use the term "New World Order" but you could also use "World Order" because the same people who are bringing in the new world order have actually been controlling the world all along. It's really not "new" at all - it's just going into a more intense phase where the control is going to be more intense, and the mind control is going to be more pervasive and powerful. These people have been controlling things from behind the scenes for a long time. We go back and look at the power the British Empire had and the power that the French Empire had - and you ask yourself, well who was running the British Empire and the French Empire? And you see the same people, the same families. I had mentioned earlier how many American presidents were related and how we have really been controlled by these oligarchal families here in the USA.

Wayne Morris:

How would mind control possibly be used in a take-over scenario?

Fritz Springmeier:

One way that it could be used is if people look at the Charles Bronson movie, "Telethon", you will see the end result of this mind control. A housewife is called, given a fairy-tale ditty, and she goes out and blows up a military installation. There are a lot of people with programming to do acts of sabotage and assassination.

There are a lot of things that have to be accomplished. The weakest link in the chain is going to bust - and in order to implement all of these things from behind the scenes - you have to have mind controlled people salted in at all different levels to ensure that nobody reveals the secrets, that people do the job they are supposed to, that people forget the things they are supposed to forget. For instance banking - in the last few years a lot of banks have gone bankrupt. That has been very quietly covered over by bank mergers. A bank goes belly-up - they will bring in a bigger bank and swallow it up and call it a merger instead of a bankruptcy. How do they keep these things secret? I know some programmed multiples personally working in the banking system, and I do not know the full extent of what these people are used for, I can only speculate. They are definitely using mind controlled slaves within the banking system to hide their manipulations.

Wayne Morris:

Quite a number of victims of mind control have spoken about end-times programming. What can you tell us about that?

Fritz Springmeier:

The end-times programming refers to programming geared to bringing in New World Order and the reign of the anti-christ. It has a lot of colour programming - the list of people who are to be dealt with includes a red list comprised of those who are anti-new-world-order opposition leaders who are to be executed about two weeks before martial law. The blue list are people who are against what is being done, but they are going to attempt to program them, arrest them to see if they can correct their thinking. Probably a lot of them will be killed in the midst of reprogramming. The final list, the yellow list, is people who will be rounded up for re-education camps after martial law.

In the programming there are yellow flags at half-mast; yellow dog on run; blue fish at home; and I know this from work with mind control victims. Colour codes are used because they will be using a lot of mind control slaves, including foreign troops (eg. Russians) to implement these things. It is easier to use colour coding. Things will be implemented with activation codes which also use colour codes, eg. blue ray, red ray, purple ray, green ray. Those will go to team leaders. If the listeners are familiar with Amway they understand uplines and downlines - a team leader can have perhaps four people under him - he calls them - each of them calls four people. Those will be colour-

coded. Each one of the eg. four will have a colour (blue ray, red ray, purple ray, green ray). And then some of the sites are colour coded. Internally within the minds of the slaves, some of them have internal crystals -- these crystals are timed -- they could also be rocks -- they are timed to explode or release certain programming at a certain point in time. These crystals will have colour codes as well.

If the therapist begins getting into end-time programming, that's one of the things they are going to notice. They are also going to notice mountain-tops are used quite a lot for meeting place or significant places. A lot of international cooperation is involved in their plans and programming. Common news events are often-times triggers -- eg. Lady Diana dying -- Princess Di's death caused certain mind control slaves to trigger off that news event.

End times programming also involves (because of the ushering in of the reign of the anti-christ) demonology involved -- the Demon "Purson" involved with the programming. His job is the Revelator of the anti-christ. He will know a victim's system. You will see "Apollo" -- Son of Apollo is the anti-christ -- so Apollo is the father of the anti-christ. You will see Escolapius (sp) - he is the Demon of healing. You see a lot of healing going on in the Charismatic Movement -- some of the ministers in this Movement are actually satanists and I know from eye witnesses that in secret they carry out satanic rituals where they attempt to gain the power of Escolapius which is a demonic healing power. When they go into these churches they use mind control and this demonic healing power to heal Christians and then tell people "God healed you". They don't state to them which god ...

Another aspect that is characteristic to the end-times programming is the involvement of the aliens. A lot of alien programming, plans with aliens, and a whole series of programming categories related to catastrophes. I am now speaking to therapists - when you get into the part of the system that is involved with end-times catastrophes, you will get into working with _____ alters. And another area involves a lot of computer control of people. And I am still only in the beginning of understanding all of this. There is an actual computer at 666 Connecticut Avenue in Washington, DC which is called the Janus 2 computer. When victims start spewing out their programming they start talking about the Janus coding which has something to do with tracking and reprogramming, and ties in with computers.

Then there is the Ambassador coding (sub-codes include setting fires; suicide; doing an act of violence against somebody). Emperor coding. Morse coding.

Wayne Morris:

What in a general sense would they be programmed to do.

Fritz Springmeier:

We are not talking about just running drugs or prostitution -- we are talking about control of society as a whole. One of the scarier options they have is to bring in a mock alien invasion. They will have flying saucers with aliens arrive. Because they control so many different aspects of society, even though a number of people like myself would say "beware of this, beware of that" we would be drowned out by this orchestra of people in different sectors of society (congressmen, newsmen, religious leaders) saying whatever the plan is for them to say. Of course there will be controlled opposition. There will be a few people saying, "I distrust these aliens, or this agenda, or what the government is doing" but they will be controlled opposition who will gather all the opposition to what they want to do and raise the hopes of people who are against this hidden agenda but will not actually carry through and stop it.

Wayne Morris:

Do you believe that the governments of the world have UFO technology that they have been developing? This alien invasion would be a staged invasion using their own military technology ...

Fritz Springmeier:

There is no question in my mind about it. Another agenda they have is to destroy faith in national governments. That has been divided into thousands of different projects. Jehovah's Witnesses who go door to door. If you look at their literature, it works very hard at destroying faith in nationalism. But who would suspect the Jehovah's Witnesses? Their Watchtower Society is actually an Illuminati front. In fact one of their members accidentally stumbled on to a big clue to this - he noticed there were thousands of hidden occult symbols in the Watchtower artwork. There would be a picture of a waterfall in a Watchtower magazine, but when you looked at it really closely you would realize it was a skull. It's like Currier & Ives used to have these hidden pictures - look at a tree and see other pictures. They have these occult messages hidden in the Watchtower literature - like a goat leading a herd of sheep, things like that. Or a thief running off with occult jewellery with an all-seeing eye and things like this.

They have a lot of hidden messages. Who would think of Jehovah's Witnesses being used? They use J-W's to access some of their slaves. Who can go door-to-door without suspicion? I brought Cisco out of the Illuminati. It doesn't mean I am the only person who ever helped her, but these J-W's will come to the door, and I will say, "No, don't answer the door." Her natural inclination would have been, "oh they are just Jehovah Witnesses." Interestingly the same couple who came to our door, to try to talk to Cisco, showed up the next day clear across town at another victim's doorstep - very strange. I know the Jehovah Witnesses from the inside and how they map out their territories and how they go door to door - and what happened was not normal. You had to have a team of people who were trying to access slaves that were getting free, and their cover was to be Jehovah Witnesses.

It sounds like I am getting a little bit off track, but what I am trying to say is - it is in their objective to destroy faith in the national government. How do you destroy a national government? You create civil war, create distrust of that government, bankrupt that government. There are all these different projects to bring down the American government, and bring down respect for our government - they play both ends against the middle.

Implementation of the end-times agendas involves a lot of agendas and a lot of people scurrying around doing different things -- until you see the whole picture and how it all fits together, it just looks like a lot of chaos.

Wayne Morris:

I wanted to come back to your point about them creating a chaotic situation, such as some of the scenarios you have been talking about. In order for the public to then ask for the military to step in, or for the United Nations to step in, and basically ask for a state of martial law -- is that your take on how they are going to do this?

Fritz Springmeier:

We will ask them for what they want to do. People have sat in on Illuminati meetings where they gave their 20, 30, 40 year plans -- the key word to all of those plans was that it would happen "naturally" - as if it was naturally happening. In order to implement that, you have a lot of mind controlled slaves out there. Another example, they want to destroy the continuity of religious beliefs in the USA. The USA was basically founded by a Protestant majority, there were very few Catholics when the USA was started. In other words, the people of this country had a common agreement -- one outlook on morality. Fritz Springmeier:

When people have a moral belief system, Buddhist or whatever, if it's a very strong belief system, it's hard to change them. What they are trying to do is fragment our belief system. They have brought in a lot of foreign belief systems into the USA but you also have all of these New Age gurus popping up and creating their own little New Age groups. In the bigger picture, it's to destroy the fabric of a unified moral response, and a lot of these New Age leaders (eg. Elizabeth Claire Prophet - Church Universal and Triumphant) are mind controlled slaves. Jay Z. Knight, that's who she goes by - the entity she channels - she's a mind control slave. These are New Age leaders and they are gathering flocks. One of the gals who became a friend of mine who left the C.U.T. and became a

Christian, in having worked with her, I noticed some red flags that maybe she, as one of the leaders of Elizabeth Claire Prophet's group, was a mind control victim, and she's not the only evidence I have that not only are the leaders under mind control who start the groups, but part of their flocks are mind control victims who are being programmed to join these cults.

Imagine if you are a religious leader and you get secret help from the establishment and you have people being programmed to join your organization, how that gives you an edge over you or I starting a religion. So that's one reason why we have such a chaotic religious atmosphere out there where all of these gurus and religious leaders are starting all these small weird groups.

Wayne Morris:

You talked about Dr. Ewen Cameron as being one of the mind control programmers. I would like to know specifically what his and McGill University's contribution to the development of trauma based mind control is, to your awareness.

Fritz Springmeier:

I don't know that I have a great deal to share. I know that St. Mary's Hospital there in Montreal was used by these people for programming. In the basement they had what was known as The Zombie Room, and an isolation room and the Grid Room. From various victims of mind control I know that various Catholic Church institutions were used in Quebec. As far as Cameron's personal contribution, I know that he worked for years assisting in the programming and research. The things that he researched were classified, and I don't have a good grasp of what he discovered. I know that if we read "Journey Into Madness" by Gordon Thomas, in a couple of places in his book he makes fun of Dr. Cameron. He says that Cameron's grants hadn't produced any tangible value to the CIA or that there was a Dr. Gottlieb who was supposedly investigating the doctor and questioning whether Cameron had done anything to help the agents. I consider those kinds of statements the typical kind of CIA disinformation that is put out. They typically say "we did research but we didn't find anything of value." I have a hard time believing that Dr. Cameron who was on the leading edge of mind control and who was in touch with the top mind control programmers of his day and learning techniques from them - that the man was of no value to the CIA. I am not trying to put down Gordon Thomas' book because I would recommend it to people, but this is the type of disinformation that spews forth from so many different sources. Why was he head of the prestigious American Psychiatric Association, and the World Psychiatric Association? Why was he put in charge of so many very powerful organizations by the establishment if he was so worthless to their agenda?

Wayne Morris:

Just in a general sense, what were the types of institutions that were involved in the development of mind control across North America?

Fritz Springmeier:

Good question. I can quote them. Admiral Stansfield Turner, on August 3, 1977, told a Senate Investigating Committee that in the USA, prisons, pharmaceutical companies, hospitals, 44 medical colleges, American universities and corporations were helping the CIA carry out the mind control experiments. I believe that using the word "experiments" is a little bit of disinformation. This was operational programming. They were taking the people who were coming out of these mind control experiments and using them. They were far more than just experiments. But those were the kind of institutions that were assisting in the programming.

Wayne Morris:

Can you make a statement about the role of psychiatry in the development of mind control?

Fritz Springmeier:

They have been very important to develop the mind control from being more what we would call training to being placed on a very scientific basis. There has been extensive research into the mind by psychiatrists. That research has been invaluable for developing the mind control technologies. Behavior modification (Skinner, Pavlov, etc) findings were directly implemented in teaching various alters to do certain things. If you read our Volume 2 book and the Deeper Insights book, I go into how each of the different alters are created (ie. Gatekeepers). At some point a Gatekeeper alter will be taken to a door and then using behavior modification techniques, severely torturing the alter, they are taught not to step beyond the door, but hold their place at that door. The research that shows that this type of training would be effective came from behavior modification and psychiatrists.

Wayne Morris:

Do you think that some psychiatrists may have been unwitting in helping develop this technology?

Fritz Springmeier:

There are several different levels of participation. People who are just plain evil; people who are coerced, blackmailed, mind control victims themselves; then a level of people below that who are unwitting dupes of the system. My father was never part of the system in the sense of he never joined any occult societies, he is not in favour of a New World Order, philosophically he's not aligned with them. He's just somebody who believes in science and he believes science can help the world. He wanted to help the world, make a positive difference. The Illuminati deflect what these researchers want for good and use it for evil purposes. I have a hard time with one scientist I was talking with earlier this year. He developed biological weapons for the USA (viruses, anthrax, etc.). He said knowledge is neutral, it is neither good nor bad. It's how it's used. I am thinking in my head, "are you that stupid, that you don't realize the people you are working for and who are going to use this stuff are going to use it for evil? ..." A lot of these scientists are so focused on the tiny little details of what they are trying to research, and ego plays a part in this. They want to discover something - their ego, pride, concentration in the research doesn't allow them to step back and say "what is this going to be used for?"

Wayne Morris:

The information that we have been talking about has been quite depressing, and I think a lot of people are going to be affected by it. What message of hope do you have for people after learning about all of this?

Fritz Springmeier:

There's two sides to a coin, and we have been talking about the negative side of the coin. The positive side is that a lot of the technologies that have been developed could actually be used for the advancement of mankind, to benefit mankind. Another positive is that in spite of the forces that are trying to destroy humanity, there are a lot of positive forces. There are quite a number of independent researchers, and they haven't gotten much media attention except ridicule - people have been researching free energy, and they have made a lot of advancements - so the common person would not be dependent upon the establishment for any of its energy. Another area of research is alternative medicine, amazing discoveries that really liberate people from establishment medicine. You have the internet and photocopy machines which have given the common person the ability to transmit and gather a lot of information without being part of the establishment. You have home schooling. There are developments that are taking place that do not rely on the establishment monopolies. These monopolies are fragile and they can be broken. Another positive is that in spite of the monumental power they have, people like myself have been able to slip through their control cracks and have been able to free people from the deepest depths of the organizations. I have been able to get out so much information exposing their methods and their agenda. I am saying this to show these

people are not invincible.

Wayne Morris:

I would like to thank you very much for joining us on this radio series. It's been absolutely fascinating talking to you, and I would like to thank you for bringing this information out.

Fritz Springmeier:

I very much appreciate this chance, and I want to congratulate your courage and your love for the truth in bringing this to the Canadian and the American people.

Wayne Morris:

Stay tuned next week for an interview with Cisco Wheeler, Fritz Springmeier's co-author, and former Illuminati family mind controlled slave. CBC TV is going to be airing a few productions on mind control this week. The Fifth Estate is supposed to be airing an investigation which was supposed to be about Montreal psychiatrist, Dr. Pivnicki (Mila Mulroney's father) and his role in covering up the Cameron mind control experiments. I am not sure if that's what is on this week - I don't know if they had to change that due to Brian Mulroney's attempt to clear his name. Also one week today, Sunday January 11, 1998 at 8-10pm will be Part One of The Sleep Room, which is a documentary based on Anne Collins' book "In The Sleep Room" based on Dr. Ewen Cameron and his CIA funded experiments on his psychiatric patients at the Allen Memorial Psychiatric Institute in Montreal. Dr. Cameron was the target of two lawsuits against the CIA and the Canadian government by his psychiatric patients who had been unwittingly involved in his experiments which involved electroshock, sensory deprivation, psychic driving, drugs, reportedly in an effort to wipe out a person's mind and create a new personality. Now throughout this series we have heard an even darker side to Dr. Ewen Cameron's mind control experiments, and that his involvement in trauma conditioning of children. This extreme form of mind control perpetrated against children involved creating and controlling multiple identities through torture, physical, emotional and sexual abuse, hypnosis, drugs, electroshock and structural programming. We have heard from Claudia Mullen and her testimony given to the US Presidential Advisory Committee on Human Radiation Experiments in 1995 about how Dr. Cameron would electroshock her after being involved in an experiment or sexual blackmail operation when she was still a child. We heard from Lynne Moss-Sharman who was experimented on and programmed by Dr. Ewen Cameron along with Dr. Jose Delgado, another well-known CIA mind control doctor, and we heard most recently from Fritz Springmeier claiming that Dr. Cameron was an associate of Dr. Josef Mengele and that Mengele had been smuggled out of Europe to work in the USA, continuing his work refining mind control for the CIA. Information from his work has Ewen Cameron and Josef Mengele working together creating mind control operatives.

Now, is the CBC going to deal with these allegations and the testimony in their upcoming documentary? Well, we will see ...

You have been listening to the International Connection on CKLN.

The Canadian Broadcasting Company's

The Fifth Estate TV Show

Ewen Cameron and The Sleep Room

January 6, 1998

As I transcribed the tape some words seemed to change their position in sentences, or change into other words. This is due to interference to the tape machine's audio electronics by the high-tech electronics of the "controllers," who obviously have a sound studio complete with actors. They appeared to be minor changes not affecting the meaning of sentences, at least hopefully. - Ed Light

Announcer:

Behind closed doors, human guinea pigs in shocking mind control experiments conducted by our government and the CIA.

Female victim:

I had no identity, I had no memory, I'd never existed in the world before.

Announcer:

The horrors of "the sleep room" -- next on "The Fifth Estate."

...Interlude...

Announcer:

Tonight!

Female victim:

The man whom I had thought cared about what happened to me, didn't give a damn. I was a fly. Just a fly.

Announcer:

Revisiting Canada's infamous "sleep room."

Female victim:

I was -- had to be toilet trained; I was a vegetable.

Announcer:

In the 1960s Dr. Ewen Cameron conducted CIA funded experiments on troubled Canadian patients he was meant to help.

Male victim:

It wasn't treatment for anything. It was out and out guinea pigs for brainwashing experiments.

Announcer:

A Fifth Estate investigation revealed how one Canadian government secretly supported these horrific experiments, and then another blocked the victims' fight for justice.

Male voice:

The Mulrooney government, in effect, stabbed its citizens in the back at every turn.

Announcer:

Linden MacIntyre [spelling?] with the real life victims of "the sleep room," and behind the

scenes of a new CBC movie about this nightmare chapter in our history.

...Interlude...

Linden MacIntyre:

Welcome to the Fifth Estate. When Canadians first learned that CIA brainwashing experiments had been carried out on Canadians in Canada, with the knowledge of our government, it was a tremendous shock. As the Fifth Estate was first to report in 1984, the work that Dr. Ewen Cameron oversaw at his Montreal clinic was shocking. Now, the story of Cameron's experiments, and the victims' struggle for justice, have been made into a riveting movie, to be broadcast on CBC Television this Sunday and Monday nights. For the victims of the "sleep room," the horror has never really ended.

Even if you don't know the history of the Allen Memorial Institute in Montreal, it looks like a natural setting for a movie -- a horror movie, maybe.

...women's scream...

But then the truth of what happened to hundreds of psychiatric patients there a long time ago is a horror story.

Male voice:

O.K. So we're on route, guys. Peaceably on.

Linden MacIntyre:

And now, it has become a movie -- a dramatized account of a bleak chapter in the history of Canadian psychiatry, produced by a former Fifth Estate documentary maker, Bernard Zuckerman.

The central character in the movie is a world-renowned psychiatrist at the Allen in the early 60s. His name was Dr. Ewen Cameron.

Male voice:

It's the classic story of good turning to evil in its most simplistic terms. Dr. Cameron started off as someone who is probably one of the most enlightened psychiatrists in the country, but then something happened, and whatever happened, suddenly here is this enlightened doctor, this noble doctor, who begins doing more and more and more bizarre experiments on his patients to the point where he is destroying the minds of hundreds of people.

Male speaker [giving a speech - could be Franklin Roosevelt]:

These are the days, and ours are the occasions.

Linden MacIntyre:

Inspired by the exuberant post-war optimism and technology, Cameron thought he'd achieved a major scientific breakthrough -- how to repair a damaged human mind. The media rejoiced -- even coined a phrase which would become a tragically silly oxymoron: "beneficial brainwashing."

Linda McDonald was a young mother with five children under the age of five, when she started feeling low. Her family doctor knew just the man to make her better.

Linda McDonald:

I was tired, I was depressed, my back was hurting -- and so he said, to the children's father, why don't you go to Montreal and visit this Dr. Ewen Cameron, this famous man, who has all of these accolades, and have an assessment.

So we went. My medical file even says that I took my guitar with me; and that was the end of my life.

Within three weeks Dr. Cameron decided to call me an acute schizophrenic, and shipped

me up to the "sleep room."
Linden MacIntyre:

How long did they put you to sleep for?
Linda McDonald:

I was in a coma for 86 days.
Linden MacIntyre:

Eighty-six days of unbroken sleep.
Linda McDonald:

Yeah. Total comatose state.
Linden MacIntyre:

The theory was simple: erase a disturbed mind and start all over again.
One of Dr. Cameron's colleagues at the time was Dr. Peter Roper.
Dr. Peter Roper:

The aim, I think, really, was to wipe out the patterns of thought and behavior which were detrimental to the patient which were sick, and replace them with healthy patterns of thought and behavior. I think this may have been -- uh -- stimulated by the effects of the -- uh -- American troops of the war in Korea, how they seem to have been brainwashed.
Linden MacIntyre:

The movie called "The Sleep Room" dramatizes one technique for brainwashing: extreme sessions of electroshock therapy, massive jolts of electricity three or four times a day for weeks. According to her hospital records, Linda McDonald had one-hundred of these treatments.

She entered hospital for what we can now guess was post-partem depression. Her records show the results of shock and radical drug therapy.
May 15th shows some confusion; June 3rd: "Knows her name, but that's about all." June 11th: "Doesn't know her name."
Linda McDonald:

I was -- had to be toilet trained. I was a vegetable. I had no identity, I had no memory; I had never existed in the world before. Like a baby. Just like a baby that has to be toilet trained.
Linden MacIntyre:

She eventually went home, her depression gone, and her entire previous life gone with it.
Linda McDonald:

This is -- this is one of the twins, in 62 before I went to the Allen, and this is the same one I think. I just look at the pictures and I know that is who they are, but I don't remember them as my children at all. I mean, I know that they came from my body -- um -- but, there's no -- that's all. I don't know, and that's because I was told that. So, these are my children.
Linden MacIntyre:

Robert Loguey [spelling?] was little more than a child himself when he was referred to Dr. Cameron. He was 18, he had a sore leg. His doctor thought it was all in his head, and sent him to the Allen. Like Linda McDonald, he went through a nightmare of shock therapy and drugs, including LSD.
Robert Loguey:

Well, I was given LSD about every second day and -- uh -- injected, and -- uh -- sometimes it was mixed with sodium amethal and other drugs.
Film-maker:

One on one, take two.
Linden MacIntyre:

Most of the drugs were experimental but seemed suitable for brainwashing or, as Cameron preferred to call it, de-patterning.

Then, during the long sleep, the patient would be forced to listen to subliminal messages that were supposed to print new, sometimes bizarre, thoughts on his blank mind.
Robert Loguey:

I was aware of the speaker under my pillow; I was aware of the words.
Linden MacIntyre:

Which were?
Robert Loguey:

"You killed your mother."
Linden MacIntyre:

"You killed your mother."
Robert Loguey:

Yeah.
Linden MacIntyre:

Who was alive and well.
Robert Loguey:

Who was alive and well. And, uh...
Linden MacIntyre:

Over and over again this voice is talking....
Robert Loguey:

Uh, well, like I say, it takes about two seconds to say that message, and this was going on for 23 days, and -- uh -- when I went home, after being there, when I went home my mother was there, and why was she there, and -- it didn't make any sense.
Linden MacIntyre:

So what was going on here? Dr. Ewen Cameron was at one point head of the World Psychiatric Association, and is still admired by some of his former colleagues. Dr. Peter Roper:

What is the possibility that we had a good, well-motivated man whose ego and ambition took charge of his professionalism and led him into some fairly dark places?
Dr. Peter Roper:

Well, I would put that chance as pretty slight. I think it's more likely that -- um -- if he'd been around to defend himself when this story came out, we'd have a perfectly different picture of it.
Linden MacIntyre:

What would he say? Put yourself in his shoes; what would he say?

Dr. Peter Roper:

Uh -- I think he'd say -- uh -- "look, I treated these patients to the best of my ability; I -- uh -- I didn't get all of them well, but most of them I got better than they were.

Movie excerpt, actor:

A travesty. I agree.

Linden MacIntyre:

But in the movie, Dr. Cameron will not come off so well.

Movie excerpt, actor:

They're your patients. Most of these people were discharged as cured.

Linden MacIntyre:

It accurately shows that many of his patients, inaccurately diagnosed as schizophrenics, were permanently damaged by his methods.

Movie excerpt: woman screaming.

Linden MacIntyre:

Eventually even Cameron had doubts about his experiments. He left the Allen in 1964, died of a heart attack three years later. By then, the hospital had quietly abandoned the experiments.

Movie excerpt, actor, angered:

So, these people had nothing. You can't just walk away from this, Cameron! It'll come back and it'll ruin you! You can't walk away!

Linden MacIntyre:

Nobody knows for sure exactly how many people doctor Cameron and his colleagues exposed to the program of chemical and electro-shock treatments they called de-patterning and psychic driving, a process which some experts have since called barbaric.

But many years would pass before there would be any public or official acknowledgment of what those damaged patients had been through. It would take a dramatic disclosure in the late 70s. But the Allen memorial had been part of a cold war program of brainwashing experiments, paid for in part by the CIA. Hidden among its most sensitive files were CIA records documenting a project called MKULTRA.

Between 1957 and 1961 a CIA front funneled about 62,000 dollars US for brainwashing research by Dr. Ewen Cameron.

The American media got the story first, but The Fifth Estate exposed the magnitude of the human tragedy.

Fifth Estate Announcer (historical):

Experimental drugs, including LSD, were administered to human guinea pigs. The patients were never told that their treatment was part of a CIA experiment.

Linden MacIntyre:

One of those patients was Velma Orlikow of Winnepeg. She'd been at the Allen in the late 50s for treatment of depression. She happened to be married to a member of parliament, David Orlikow of the NDP. She'd considered Dr. Cameron a near-saint. Now she was being told she'd been betrayed by him.

Velma Orlikow:

It was an awful feeling to realize, when I found this out, that the man whom I had thought cared about what happened to me didn't give a damn. I was a fly. Just a fly.

Linden MacIntyre:

First she felt hurt. Then she got angry, and decided to sue one of the most powerful institutions in the world, the CIA.

David Orlikow (?):

As a matter of fact, when she said she wanted to sue the CIA I said, "you're crazy, how a couple -- how can an ape[?] from Winnipeg sue the CIA?"

Linden MacIntyre:

But she did, along with eight other former patients -- a massive lawsuit that would consume many years and become an obsession for a distinguished American civil-liberties lawyer named Joseph Rauh.

Joseph Rauh:

Cameron, all he did was what the CIA was in effect asking him to do, and what he said he was going to do, and he did it.

Linden MacIntyre:

Rauh and a young assistant name James Turner knew they were up against a formidable opponent in the CIA, but they thought the odds would be evened a bit by help from a natural ally. They were in for a disappointment.

James Turner:

Well, we expected to have a very potent ally in the form of the Canadian government and, unfortunately, instead of helping their own citizens, because the Canadian government was worried about its possible liability, the Mulrooney government in effect stabbed its citizens in the back at every turn of the litigation.

Linden MacIntyre:

Ottawa actually helped suppress a key piece of information: evidence that CIA officials at the US embassy had actually apologized to the Canadian government when the CIA experiments were first revealed. Jim Turner is still flabbergasted.

James Turner:

You gotta understand how important these apologies and expressions of regret were. This is an admission. This is legally admissible in court because it is one of the parties of the litigation saying, "I did something wrong and I'm sorry I did it." That is prima facie evidence of negligence and of wrong-doing that goes a long, long way to bringing the case to a timely conclusion instead of the protracted ten years of litigation that we had.

Movie excerpt:

And action!

Mr. Mulrooney!

Linden MacIntyre:

The movie underscores the impact of Ottawa's refusal to give the lawyers details of the CIA apology. The lawyers eventually upped the ante. On The Fifth Estate.

Fifth Estate director (historical):

And action.

Announcer:

Tonight on The Fifth Estate, startling revelations about the activities of the CIA in Canada.

Linden MacIntyre:

With a publicity wave gathering momentum, and the strength of the victims' case becoming more apparent, the CIA caved in the day before the trial was to begin. They settled out-of-court for 750,000 dollars. At the time it was the largest settlement the CIA had ever awarded, and it provides a dramatic finale for the movie.

Movie preview, actress:

Because we made them pay. They couldn't beat us! We won. Write that down, mister!

Linden MacIntyre:

Producer Bernard Zuckerman says, besides the financial terms, this was a major moral victory.

Bernard Zuckerman:

Here you've got nine "little" Canadian victims taking on probably the most powerful institution in America, the CIA, and, these "little" Canadians, they win -- they get the CIA to settle and give them money and, in effect, an apology saying, "what we did is wrong."

Linden MacIntyre:

The movie ends with a CIA settlement, but the story didn't end there. Troubling questions would persist, especially about the government of Canada.

So why was Ottawa so ambiguous when it came to helping some Canadian citizens get compensation from Washington for what they endured in a program that was inspired mostly by American Cold War fears?

Well, the answer was simple. The government of Canada was even more deeply involved in the Allen Memorial experiments than the Americans. Dr. Cameron's experiments were funded to the tune of half-a-million dollars by the Federal Department of Health and Welfare during the 50s, and the funding didn't stop then. They kicked in over 51,000 dollars after the CIA project ended in 1961, which was when a young, stressed-out mother named Linda McDonald became part of the Allen Memorial story.

When she discovered that her own government had been funding brainwashing experiments on her, she made a dramatic decision.

[To Linda McDonald] You decided to take on the government of Canada.

Linda McDonald:

Oh, sure. Well, hey, considering what I'd already been through, that was a snap!

[Laughs.] You know, what else -- went on?

Linden MacIntyre:

It must have become obvious to you fairly quickly that you were ramming your head into a brick wall.

Linda McDonald:

Yes, yes. I'm stubborn too; it got to the point where every time, whether it was John Crosby or Reina Tishen [spelling?] or then the Honorable Ken Campbell, it got to be -- uh -- "you guys, we're gonna, we're gonna stay alive," and I said that to Brian Mulrooney too, "If you think I'm going away, you've got another thing coming. I'm not going to go away!" [Laughs.] I finally discovered...

Linden MacIntyre:

Linda McDonald would hound the federal government for four years before finally, in 1992, Ottawa grudgingly agreed to compensate her and some of Dr. Cameron's other victims 100,000 dollars each. In exchange, for signing away the right to sue the government or the hospital.

But it was an ambiguous victory. Ottawa refused to acknowledge any wrongdoing at the Allen, a conclusion backed up by a legal review of what happened there. The report, by a prominent progressive conservative lawyer, relied partly on expert advice from Dr. Frederick Grunberg [spelling?], one of Quebec's leading psychiatrists, who made two

controversial assertions: the patients hadn't suffered irreparable harm, and that they had consented to the treatment.

Dr. Frederick Grunberg:

Well, when I went to -- uh -- the patient were admitted at -- uh -- the Allen Memorial Institute where patients were went in voluntarily. So, the sort of consent they gave is -- uh -- was sort of general consent to the hospital. So the consent that was given for surgery or any other procedure.

Linda McDonald:

Consent had nothing to do with it. Dr. Cameron did not describe the treatment; he did not clarify; he did not give any way shape or form, any kind of a hint what was going to happen. That's not consent, and, I don't even know whether he talked to me because I'll never remember anyway.

Linden MacIntyre:

Dr. Grunberg shares a widely-held view in his profession about the legacy of Dr. Ewen Cameron.

Dr. Frederick Grunberg:

I think he was a misguided man -- he worked on a sort of a very poor theoretical -- uh -- basis, and I think he was important -- uh -- considering, but I am convinced, still convinced, that -- uh -- he really wanted a therapeutic way through the -- he had this motivation that he was going to break this -- uh -- terrible -- uh -- condition.

Linden MacIntyre:

You seem to be saying, "the things that Cameron did were awful, but he meant well, so we'll forgive him, and the victims, or patients, will have to live with it."

Dr. Frederick Grunberg:

It's not a question of forgiving -- the thing is, we put what he was doing in the perspective of his time, and alot of awful things were going on.

Linden MacIntyre:

Alot of people are saying, considering the accepted practice and the science available at the time, this was an appropriate thing to do to you. What...

Robert Loguey[?]:

It wasn't treatment -- uh -- if that's what you're suggesting, it wasn't treatment for anything; not a toenail, or anything. It was out and out guinea pigs for brainwashing experiments. That's what it was.

Linden MacIntyre:

It's been more than 33 years since the Allen put an end to the practices initiated by its most notorious doctor. In has recovered its world-class reputation as a leader in the treatment of mental illness.

Dr. Peter Roper was dismissed from the Allen two years after Dr. Cameron left. One of the reasons: he insisted on following Dr. Cameron's technique.

Review how you strenuously -- to continue the de-patterning of your patients.

Dr. Peter Roper:

Well, I felt that I had a duty to my patients to give them the best possible treatment, and if there were some who were not responding to any other form of treatment the only thing left was de-patterning for them, then I felt that should be done.

Linden MacIntyre:

You sound -- you sound almost nostalgic for the 50s and 60s.

Dr. Peter Roper:

Oh no, it's not nostalgia; it's the question, I think, that bothers a lot of doctors that it's rather sad if they're prevented from having that treatment because of adherence to political or other reasons which have nothing to do with good medical practice.

Linden MacIntyre:

For Linda McDonald, good medical practice in 1963 turned an emotional crisis into a horror that would haunt a lifetime.

[Sound of a gathering.]

Female voice:

Here we are.

Linda McDonald:

It feels strange.

Linden MacIntyre:

This spring she returned to the Ottawa high school where she graduated in 1957.

Anne Highland:

Hi, Linda. I'm Anne Argue[?] Highland. How are you?

Linda McDonald:

Oh! Well, hi.

Anne Highland:

I was in the liars club; I don't know if you remember.

Linda McDonald:

I don't remember at all!

Anne Highland:

Oh, well that's normal.

Linda McDonald:

And all of these people -- we knew all of these people.

Linden MacIntyre:

She has no memory of this place, or those times, or even of who she was back then.

Linda McDonald:

Oh, here I am. Look at me! You did call me Lindy?

[Back to interview.]

I am who I am today. My family tells me that I am very much like the Linda that they knew when I was growing up: gregarious, always talking, laughing, singing, happy, positive person. I have no memory of that person; all I'm grateful for is that Cameron might have been able to wipe a memory but he couldn't wipe a spirit.

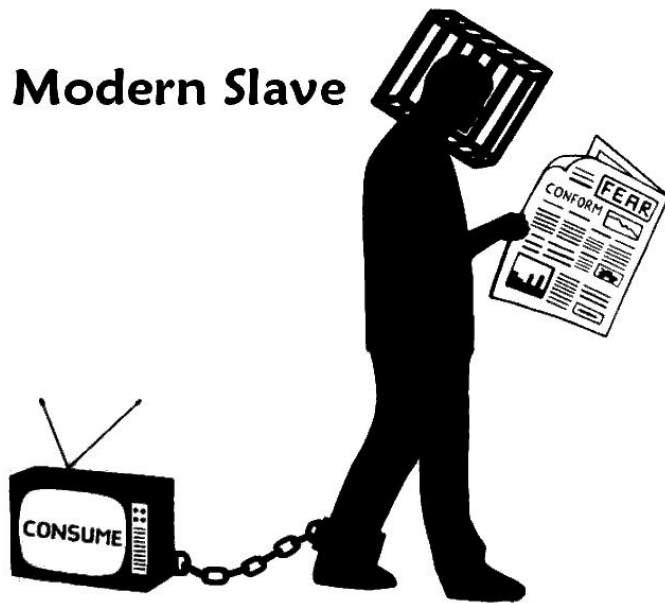
Announcer:

The Fifth Estate will return in a moment...

[End of Cameron segment.]

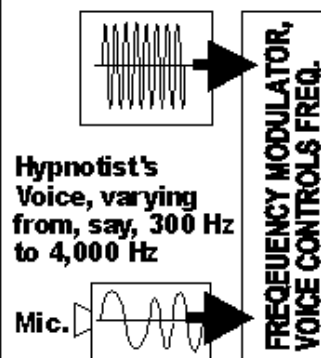
IMAGES:

Modern Slave



* REMEMBER: THIS WAS DO-ABLE IN 1974 !

Steady tone, near the high end of the hearing range, say, 15,000 Hz



Output is now more or less a steady tone, like timinitus, but with hypnosis embedded.

Curve below is magnified to show how the FM-voice controls the timing of the transmitter's pulses.

Each vertical line is one short pulse of microwave signal at a frequency to which the human brain is sensitive . . . then

brain converts the train of microwave pulses back to inaudible voice; there is no conscious defense possible against the hypnosis.

Transmitter

Timing of each microwave pulse is controlled by each down-slope crossing of the voice wave (Sharp's original 1974 method).

HOW SILENT (CONVERTED-TO-VOICE-FM) HYPNOSIS CAN BE TRANSMITTED USING A VOICE FREQUENCY MODULATOR TO GENERATE THE "VOICE", THEN PULSED-MICROWAVE VOICE-TO-SKULL FOR DISTANCE AND COVER
<http://www.raven1.net/hypno2s.gif>

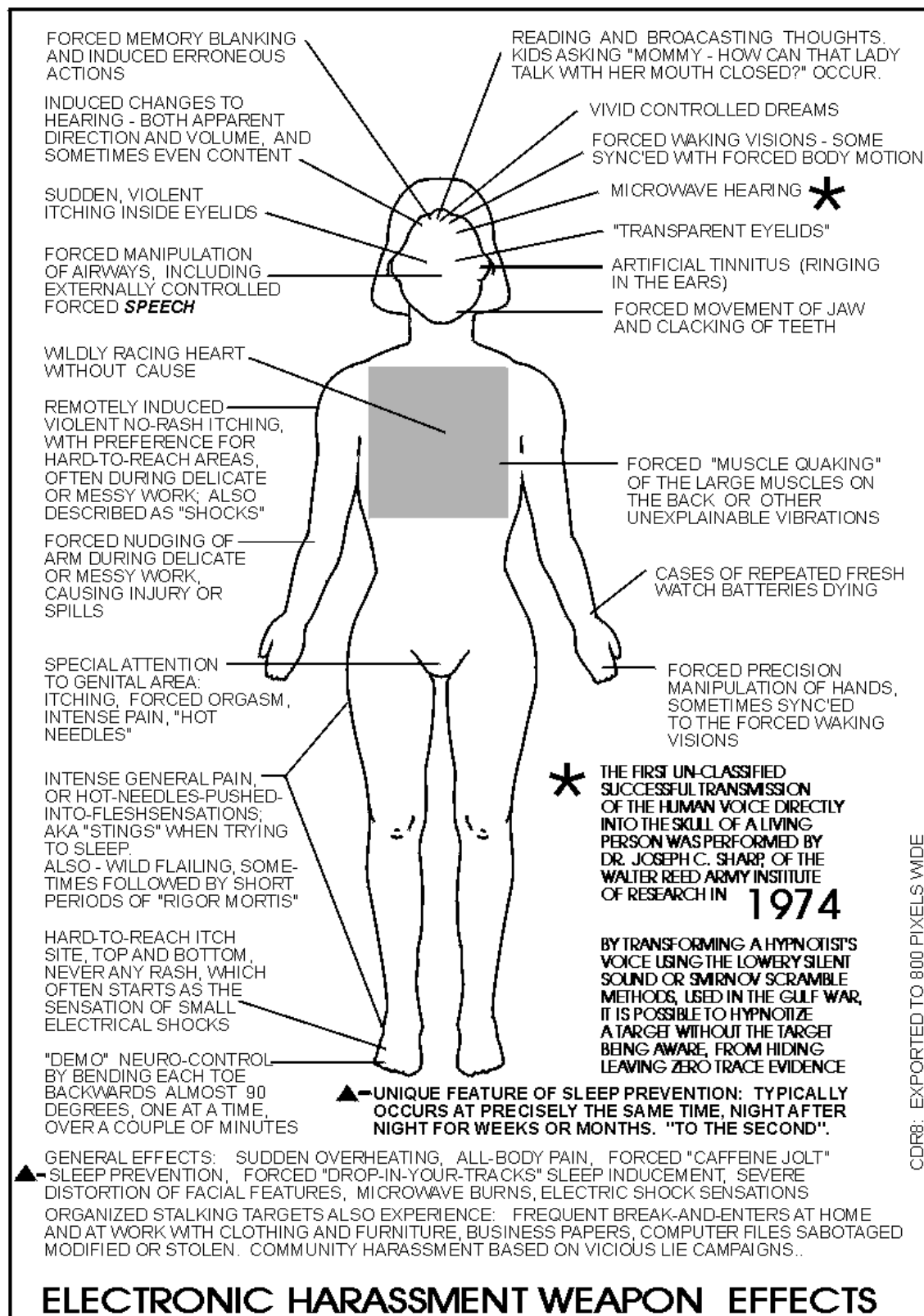
Mar 21/00



Cochlear implant



Sources: <http://musicis2words.wordpress.com/2012/10/06/how-my-case-differs-from-wellknown-mind-control-cases/>



Source : <http://educate-yourself.org/mc/>